# Genesis

## Gen.1

- [1] In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.
- [2] And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.
- [3] And God said, Let there be light: and there was light.
- [4] And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness.
- [5] And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.
- [6] And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.
- [7] And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so.
- [8] And God called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day.
- [9] And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land appear: and it was so.
- [10] And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good.
- [11] And God said, Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.
- [12] And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good.
- [13] And the evening and the morning were the third day.
- [14] And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:
- [15] And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.
- [16] And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.
- [17] And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,
- [18] And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the

darkness: and God saw that it was good.

- [19] And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.
- [20] And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creature that hath life, and fowl that may fly above the earth in the open firmament of heaven.
- [21] And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good.
- [22] And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.
- [23] And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.
- [24] And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.
- [25] And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that it was good.
- [29] And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for meat.
- [30] And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so.
- [31] And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

#### Gen.2

- [1] Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.
- [2] And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.
- [5] And every plant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for the LORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and there was not a man to till the ground.
- [6] But there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.
- [7] And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.
- [8] And the LORD God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.
- [9] And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.
- [10] And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads.

- [14] And the name of the third river is Hiddekel: that is it which goeth toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates.
- [15] And the LORD God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it.
- [16] And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:
- [19] And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and brought them unto Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that was the name thereof.
- [20] And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him.
- [21] And the LORD God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof;
- [22] And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the man.

### Gen.7

- [2] Of every clean beast thou shalt take to thee by sevens, the male and his female: and of beasts that are not clean by two, the male and his female.
- [3] Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.
- [5] And Noah did according unto all that the LORD commanded him.
- [6] And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.
- [7] And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.
- [8] Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth,
- [9] There went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah.
- [10] And it came to pass after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.
- [12] And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.
- [14] They, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every sort.
- [15] And they went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein is the breath of life.
- [16] And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in.
- [17] And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare

up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth.

[18] And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters.

# Gen.8

- [1] And God remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that was with him in the ark: and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters asswaged;
- [2] The fountains also of the deep and the windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained;
- [3] And the waters returned from off the earth continually: and after the end of the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated.
- [15] And God spake unto Noah, saying,
- [16] Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee.
- [17] Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.
- [18] And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him:
- [19] Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their kinds, went forth out of the ark.

# **Exodus**

# Exod.20

- [1] And God spake all these words, saying,
- [12] Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.
- [13] Thou shalt not kill.
- [15] Thou shalt not steal.
- [16] Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

# Leviticus

# **Lev.19**

- [1] And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
- [9] And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest.
- [10] And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather every grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and stranger: I am the LORD your God.
- [11] Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one to another.
- [13] Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob him: the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.
- [14] Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put a stumblingblock before the blind, but shalt fear thy God: I am the LORD.
- [15] Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: but in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.
- [16] Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbour: I am the LORD.
- [17] Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, and not suffer sin upon him.
- [18] Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I am the LORD.
- [33] And if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not vex him.
- [34] But the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.
- [35] Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure.

#### Lev.25

- [17] Ye shall not therefore oppress one another; but thou shalt fear thy God: for I am the LORD your God.
- [19] And the land shall yield her fruit, and he shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in

## **Lev.26**

- [4] Then I will give you rain in due season, and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.
- [5] And your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time: and ye shall eat your bread to the full, and dwell in your land safely.
- [6] And I will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down, and none shall make you afraid: and I will rid evil beasts out of the land, neither shall the sword go through your land.

# **Numbers**

## Num.6

- [24] The LORD bless thee, and keep thee:
- [25] The LORD make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee:
- [26] The LORD lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace.

# **Deuteronomy**

#### Deut.1

- [1] These be the words which Moses spake
- [16] And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear the causes between your brethren, and judge righteously between every man and his brother, and the stranger that is with him.

# Deut.5

- [1] And Moses called all Israel, and said unto them,
- [16] Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee; that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee.

- [17] Thou shalt not kill.
- [19] Neither shalt thou steal.
- [20] Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.
- [21] Neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing that is thy neighbour's.

#### Deut.10

- [18] He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment.
- [19] Love ye therefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

# Deut.15

- [7] If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother:
- [8] But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth.
- [11] For the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land.

#### Deut.23

[19] Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury:

#### Deut.24

- [14] Thou shalt not oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates:
- [15] At his day thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and setteth his heart upon it: lest he cry against thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee.
- [17] Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the fatherless; nor take a widow's raiment to pledge:
- [19] When thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the

field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hands.

- [20] When thou beatest thine olive tree, thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.
- [21] When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it afterward: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

# Deut.25

[1] If there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges may judge them; then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked.

[4] Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the corn.

#### **Deut.27**

- [17] Cursed be he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen.
- [18] Cursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen.
- [24] Cursed be he that smiteth his neighbour secretly. And all the people shall say, Amen.
- [25] Cursed be he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person. And all the people shall say, Amen.

#### Deut.28

[12] The LORD shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

#### Deut.33

- [14] And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things put forth by the moon,
- [15] And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the lasting hills,

[16] And for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof, and for the good will of him that dwelt in the bush.

# Ruth

## Ruth.1

[1] And a certain man of Bethlehemjudah went to sojourn in the country of Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons.

# Ruth.2

- [7] And Ruth said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, that she tarried a little in the house.
- [9] Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of that which the young men have drawn.
- [14] And Boaz said unto her, At mealtime come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her parched corn, and she did eat, and was sufficed, and left.
- [15] And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and reproach her not:
- [16] And let fall also some of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave them, that she may glean them, and rebuke her not.
- [17] So she gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley.
- [22] And Naomi said unto Ruth her daughter in law, It is good, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they meet thee not in any other field.
- [23] So she kept fast by the maidens of Boaz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of wheat harvest; and dwelt with her mother in law.

# 1 Samuel

# 1Sam.24

- [13] As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.
- [19] For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the LORD reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day.

# 1 Kings

# 1Kgs.3

- [1] And Solomon made affinity with Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into the city of David, until he had made an end of building his own house, and the house of the LORD, and the wall of Jerusalem round about.
- [7] And now, O LORD my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father: and I am but a little child: I know not how to go out or come in.
- [8] And thy servant is in the midst of thy people which thou hast chosen, a great people, that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude.
- [9] Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart to judge thy people, that I may discern between good and bad: for who is able to judge this thy so great a people?
- [10] And the speech pleased the Lord, that Solomon had asked this thing.
- [11] And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding to discern judgment;
- [12] Behold, I have done according to thy words: lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee.
- [13] And I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both riches, and honour: so that there shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days.
- [14] And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as thy father David did walk, then I will lengthen thy days.
- [15] And Solomon awoke; and, behold, it was a dream. And he came to Jerusalem, and stood before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and offered up burnt offerings, and offered peace offerings, and made a feast to all his servants.
- [16] Then came there two women, that were harlots, unto the king, and stood before him.
- [17] And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house.

- [18] And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we were together; there was no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house.
- [19] And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it.
- [20] And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.
- [21] And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear.
- [22] And the other woman said, Nay; but the living is my son, and the dead is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead is thy son, and the living is my son. Thus they spake before the king.
- [23] Then said the king, The one saith, This is my son that liveth, and thy son is the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son is the dead, and my son is the living.
- [24] And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king.
- [25] And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.
- [26] Then spake the woman whose the living child was unto the king, for her bowels yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, but divide it.
- [27] Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she is the mother thereof.

# 1Kgs.4

- [1] So king Solomon was king over all Israel.
- [29] And God gave Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea shore.
- [30] And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children of the east country, and all the wisdom of Egypt.
- [31] For he was wiser than all men; and his fame was in all nations round about.
- [32] And he spake three thousand proverbs: and his songs were a thousand and five.
- [33] And he spake of trees, from the cedar tree that is in Lebanon even unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.
- [34] And there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Solomon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

- [32] Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness.
- [50] And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and give them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them:

# Job

### Job.1

[1] There was a man in the land of Uz, whose name was Job; and that man was perfect and upright, and eschewed evil.

#### Job.5

- [8] I would seek unto God, and unto God would I commit my cause:
- [9] Which doeth great things and unsearchable; marvellous things without number:
- [10] Who giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the fields:

#### **Job.12**

- [7] But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:
- [8] Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.
- [9] Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of the LORD hath wrought this?
- [10] In whose hand is the soul of every living thing, and the breath of all mankind.

#### **Job.14**

- [7] For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.
- [8] Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground;
- [9] Yet through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.

#### **Job.22**

[12] Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold the height of the stars, how high they are!

# **Psalms**

# Pss.1

- [1] Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.
- [3] And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

#### Pss.4

- [1] Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.
- [3] But know that the LORD hath set apart him that is godly for himself: the LORD will hear when I call unto him.
- [4] Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. Selah.
- [7] Thou hast put gladness in my heart, more than in the time that their corn and their wine increased.
- [8] I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety.

- [1] Give ear to my words, O LORD, consider my meditation.
- [4] For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee.
- [5] The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity.
- [8] Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness because of mine enemies; make thy way straight before my face.
- [11] But let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy,

because thou defendest them: let them also that love thy name be joyful in thee. [12] For thou, LORD, wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou compass him as with a shield.

# Pss.6

- [2] Have mercy upon me, O LORD; for I am weak: O LORD, heal me; for my bones are vexed.
- [10] Let all mine enemies be ashamed and sore vexed: let them return and be ashamed suddenly.

#### **Pss.7**

- [1] O Lord my God, in thee do I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me:
- [8] The LORD shall judge the people: judge me, O LORD, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me.
- [9] Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins.
- [10] My defence is of God, which saveth the upright in heart.
- [11] God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day.
- [17] I will praise the LORD according to his righteousness: and will sing praise to the name of the LORD most high.

#### Pss.8

- [1] O LORD our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth! who hast set thy glory above the heavens.
- [3] When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained:
- [9] O LORD our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth!

- [1] I will praise thee, O LORD, with my whole heart; I will shew forth all thy marvellous works.
- [2] I will be glad and rejoice in thee: I will sing praise to thy name, O thou most High.
- [8] And he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the

people in uprightness.

- [9] The LORD also will be a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.
- [10] And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.
- [16] The LORD is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah.
- [18] For the needy shall not alway be forgotten: the expectation of the poor shall not perish for ever.

- [2] The wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.
- [3] For the wicked boasteth of his heart's desire, and blesseth the covetous, whom the LORD abhorreth.
- [4] The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: God is not in all his thoughts.
- [5] His ways are always grievous; thy judgments are far above out of his sight: as for all his enemies, he puffeth at them.
- [6] He hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved: for I shall never be in adversity.
- [7] His mouth is full of cursing and deceit and fraud: under his tongue is mischief and vanity.
- [8] He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: in the secret places doth he murder the innocent: his eyes are privily set against the poor.
- [9] He lieth in wait secretly as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he doth catch the poor, when he draweth him into his net.
- [10] He croucheth, and humbleth himself, that the poor may fall by his strong ones.
- [11] He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten: he hideth his face; he will never see it.
- [12] Arise, O LORD; O God, lift up thine hand: forget not the humble.
- [13] Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require it.
- [14] Thou hast seen it; for thou beholdest mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee; thou art the helper of the fatherless.
- [15] Break thou the arm of the wicked and the evil man: seek out his wickedness till thou find none.
- [16] The LORD is King for ever and ever: the heathen are perished out of his land.
- [17] LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear:
- [18] To judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no more oppress.

- [1] In the LORD put I my trust: How say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird to your mountain?
- [2] For, lo, the wicked bend their bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may privily shoot at the upright in heart.
- [5] The LORD trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth.
- [6] Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup.
- [7] For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright.

## **Pss.12**

- [2] With flattering lips and with a double heart do they speak.
- [3] The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaketh proud things:
- [5] For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the LORD; I will set him in safety from him that puffeth at him.

#### **Pss.13**

[6] I will sing unto the LORD, because he hath dealt bountifully with me.

# **Pss.15**

- [2] He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart.
- [3] He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour.

#### **Pss.16**

[9] Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

- [1] I will love thee, O LORD, my strength.
- [2] The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust.

### **Pss.19**

[1] The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork.

# **Pss.23**

- [1] The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want.
- [2] He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.
- [3] He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.
- [4] Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.
- [5] Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.
- [6] Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD for ever.

# **Pss.24**

- [1] The earth is the LORD's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.
- [2] For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.
- [4] He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully.

- [6] Remember, O LORD, thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses; for they have been ever of old.
- [7] Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: according to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O LORD.
- [9] The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way.
- [11] For thy name's sake, O LORD, pardon mine iniquity; for it is great.

- [16] Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me; for I am desolate and afflicted.
- [17] The troubles of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my distresses.
- [18] Look upon mine affliction and my pain; and forgive all my sins.
- [19] Consider mine enemies; for they are many; and they hate me with cruel hatred.
- [21] Let integrity and uprightness preserve me; for I wait on thee.

- [1] Judge me, O LORD; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the LORD; therefore I shall not slide.
- [3] For thy lovingkindness is before mine eyes: and I have walked in thy truth.
- [4] I have not sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers.
- [5] I have hated the congregation of evil doers; and will not sit with the wicked.
- [6] I will wash mine hands in innocency: so will I compass thine altar, O LORD:
- [7] That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy wondrous works.
- [9] Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with bloody men:
- [10] In whose hands is mischief, and their right hand is full of bribes.
- [11] But as for me, I will walk in mine integrity: redeem me, and be merciful unto me.

# **Pss.27**

- [1] The LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?
- [2] When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell.
- [6] And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the LORD.
- [11] Teach me thy way, O LORD, and lead me in a plain path, because of mine enemies.
- [12] Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty.
- [14] Wait on the LORD: be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, on the LORD.

- [1] Unto thee will I cry, that go down into the pit.
- [3] Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, which speak

peace to their neighbours, but mischief is in their hearts.

- [4] Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands; render to them their desert.
- [6] Blessed be the LORD, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.
- [7] The LORD is my strength and my shield; my heart trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.
- [8] The LORD is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed.

# **Pss.29**

- [1] Give unto the LORD, O ye mighty, give unto the LORD glory and strength.
- [2] Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.
- [3] The voice of the LORD is upon the waters: the God of glory thundereth: the LORD is upon many waters.
- [4] The voice of the LORD is powerful; the voice of the LORD is full of majesty.

### **Pss.30**

- [1] I will extol thee, O LORD; for thou hast lifted me up, and hast not made my foes to rejoice over me.
- [2] O LORD my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me.
- [10] Hear, O LORD, and have mercy upon me: LORD, be thou my helper.
- [11] Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness;
- [12] To the end that my glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent. O LORD my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

- [1] In thee, O LORD, do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed: deliver me in thy righteousness.
- [3] For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me.
- [4] Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.
- [5] Into thine hand I commit my spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O LORD God of truth.
- [7] I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou hast known my soul in adversities;
- [9] Have mercy upon me, O LORD, for I am in trouble: mine eye is consumed with

grief, yea, my soul and my belly.

- [13] For I have heard the slander of many: fear was on every side: while they took counsel together against me, they devised to take away my life.
- [14] But I trusted in thee, O LORD: I said, Thou art my God.
- [15] My times are in thy hand: deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.
- [16] Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: save me for thy mercies' sake.
- [17] Let me not be ashamed, O LORD; for I have called upon thee: let the wicked be ashamed, and let them be silent in the grave.
- [18] Let the lying lips be put to silence; which speak grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.
- [21] Blessed be the LORD: for he hath shewed me his marvellous kindness in a strong city.
- [22] For I said in my haste, I am cut off from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee.
- [23] O love the LORD, all ye his saints: for the LORD preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.
- [24] Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the LORD.

### **Pss.32**

- [10] Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about.
- [11] Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart.

- [1] Rejoice in the LORD, O ye righteous: for praise is comely for the upright.
- [2] Praise the LORD with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery and an instrument of ten strings.
- [3] Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise.
- [4] For the word of the LORD is right; and all his works are done in truth.
- [5] He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the goodness of the LORD.
- [6] By the word of the LORD were the heavens made; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.
- [7] He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: he layeth up the depth in storehouses.

- [14] From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.
- [15] He fashioneth their hearts alike; he considereth all their works.
- [20] Our soul waiteth for the LORD: he is our help and our shield.
- [21] For our heart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in his holy name.
- [22] Let thy mercy, O LORD, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.

- [1] I will bless the LORD at all times: his praise shall continually be in my mouth.
- [2] My soul shall make her boast in the LORD: the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad.
- [3] O magnify the LORD with me, and let us exalt his name together.
- [4] I sought the LORD, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.
- [5] They looked unto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.
- [6] This poor man cried, and the LORD heard him, and saved him out of all his troubles.
- [8] O taste and see that the LORD is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.
- [12] What man is he that desireth life, and loveth many days, that he may see good?
- [13] Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile.
- [14] Depart from evil, and do good; seek peace, and pursue it.
- [15] The eyes of the LORD are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry.
- [16] The face of the LORD is against them that do evil, to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.
- [17] The righteous cry, and the LORD heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles.
- [18] The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.
- [21] Evil shall slay the wicked: and they that hate the righteous shall be desolate.

- [1] Plead my cause, O LORD, with them that strive with me: fight against them that fight against me.
- [4] Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt.
- [7] For without cause have they hid for me their net in a pit, which without cause they have digged for my soul.
- [11] False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge things that I knew not.
- [12] They rewarded me evil for good to the spoiling of my soul.

- [14] I behaved myself as though he had been my friend or brother: I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother.
- [15] But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together: yea, the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and I knew it not; they did tear me, and ceased not:
- [16] With hypocritical mockers in feasts, they gnashed upon me with their teeth.
- [17] Lord, how long wilt thou look on? rescue my soul from their destructions, my darling from the lions.
- [18] I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much people.
- [19] Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoice over me: neither let them wink with the eye that hate me without a cause.
- [20] For they speak not peace: but they devise deceitful matters against them that are quiet in the land.
- [24] Judge me, O LORD my God, according to thy righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me.
- [25] Let them not say in their hearts, Ah, so would we have it: let them not say, We have swallowed him up.
- [26] Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt: let them be clothed with shame and dishonour that magnify themselves against me.

- [3] The words of the wicked are iniquity and deceit.
- [4] He deviseth mischief upon his bed; he setteth himself in a way that is not good; he abhorreth not evil.
- [5] Thy mercy, O LORD, is in the heavens; and thy faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds.
- [6] Thy righteousness is like the great mountains; thy judgments are a great deep: O LORD, thou preservest man and beast.
- [7] How excellent is thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the children of men put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.
- [9] For with thee is the fountain of life: in thy light shall we see light.
- [10] O continue thy lovingkindness unto them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the upright in heart.
- [11] Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.

- [1] Fret not thyself because of evildoers.
- [3] Trust in the LORD, and do good; so shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.
- [4] Delight thyself also in the LORD; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart.
- [5] Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.
- [6] And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noonday.
- [7] Rest in the LORD, and wait patiently for him.
- [8] Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to do evil.
- [9] For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit the earth.
- [11] But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.
- [12] The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.
- [13] The Lord shall laugh at him: for he seeth that his day is coming.
- [14] The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as be of upright conversation.
- [16] A little that a righteous man hath is better than the riches of many wicked.
- [21] The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.
- [23] The steps of a good man are ordered by the LORD: and he delighteth in his way.
- [24] Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the LORD upholdeth him with his hand.
- [25] I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.
- [26] He is ever merciful, and lendeth; and his seed is blessed.
- [27] Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore.
- [30] The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom.
- [35] I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree.
- [36] Yet he passed away, and, lo, he was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found
- [37] Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of that man is peace.
- [40] And the LORD shall help them and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, because they trust in him.

- [19] But mine enemies are lively, and they are strong: and they that hate me wrongfully are multiplied.
- [20] They also that render evil for good are mine adversaries; because I follow the

thing that good is.

- [21] Forsake me not, O LORD: O my God, be not far from me.
- [22] Make haste to help me, O Lord my salvation.

# **Pss.39**

- [7] And now, Lord, what wait I for? my hope is in thee.
- [8] Deliver me from all my transgressions: make me not the reproach of the foolish.

# **Pss.40**

- [4] Blessed is that man that maketh the LORD his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies.
- [5] Many, O LORD my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast done.
- [9] I have preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, I have not refrained my lips, O LORD, thou knowest.
- [11] Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O LORD: let thy lovingkindness and thy truth continually preserve me.
- [14] Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil.
- [16] Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee.

#### **Pss.41**

- [1] Blessed is he that considereth the poor: the LORD will deliver him in time of trouble.
- [5] Mine enemies speak evil of me, When shall he die, and his name perish?
- [7] All that hate me whisper together against me: against me do they devise my hurt.
- [8] An evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: and now that he lieth he shall rise up no more.
- [9] Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lifted up his heel against me.
- [11] By this I know that thou favourest me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.
- [12] And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and settest me before thy face for ever.

[8] The LORD will command his lovingkindness in the daytime, and in the night his song shall be with me, and my prayer unto the God of my life.

#### **Pss.46**

- [1] God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.
- [2] Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea;
- [3] Though the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof.
- [9] He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; he burneth the chariot in the fire.

### **Pss.48**

[10] According to thy name, O God, so is thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

## **Pss.49**

- [1] Hear this, all ye people; give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world:
- [2] Both low and high, rich and poor, together.
- [3] My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding.
- [6] They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;
- [10] For he seeth that wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish person perish, and leave their wealth to others.
- [16] Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased:
- [17] For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not descend after him.

- [1] The mighty God, even the LORD, hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.
- [4] He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth.

- [10] For every beast of the forest is mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills.
- [11] I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field are mine.
- [12] For the world is mine, and the fulness thereof.

- [1] Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions.
- [2] Wash me throughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.
- [3] For I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin is ever before me.
- [10] Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me.
- [15] O Lord, open thou my lips; and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

# **Pss.54**

- [1] Save me, O God, by thy name, and judge me by thy strength.
- [2] Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my mouth.
- [3] For strangers are risen up against me, and oppressors seek after my soul.
- [4] Behold, God is mine helper: the Lord is with them that uphold my soul.

# **Pss.55**

- [1] Give ear to my prayer, O God; and hide not thyself from my supplication.
- [2] Attend unto me, and hear me: I mourn in my complaint, and make a noise;
- [3] Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the wicked: for they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me.
- [4] My heart is sore pained within me: and the terrors of death are fallen upon me.
- [5] Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath overwhelmed me.
- [6] And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove! for then would I fly away, and be at rest.
- [7] Lo, then would I wander far off, and remain in the wilderness.
- [8] I would hasten my escape from the windy storm and tempest.

- [1] Be merciful unto me, O God: for man would swallow me up; he fighting daily oppresseth me.
- [2] Mine enemies would daily swallow me up: for they be many that fight against me,

- O thou most High.
- [3] What time I am afraid, I will trust in thee.
- [4] In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.
- [6] They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, when they wait for my soul.
- [9] When I cry unto thee, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know; for God is for me.
- [11] In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.
- [12] Thy vows are upon me, O God: I will render praises unto thee.
- [13] For thou hast delivered my soul from death: wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the light of the living?

- [1] Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be overpast.
- [2] I will cry unto God most high; unto God that performeth all things for me.
- [5] Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; let thy glory be above all the earth.
- [9] I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing unto thee among the nations.
- [10] For thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds.
- [11] Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: let thy glory be above all the earth.

- [1] Deliver me from mine enemies, O my God: defend me from them that rise up against me.
- [2] Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men.
- [3] For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul: the mighty are gathered against me; not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O LORD.
- [6] They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.
- [7] Behold, they belch out with their mouth: swords are in their lips: for who, say they, doth hear?
- [8] But thou, O LORD, shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.
- [9] Because of his strength will I wait upon thee: for God is my defence.
- [12] For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips let them even be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying which they speak.
- [14] And at evening let them return; and let them make a noise like a dog, and go

round about the city.

- [16] But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.
- [17] Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for God is my defence, and the God of my mercy.

### **Pss.61**

- [1] Hear my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer.
- [2] From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed: lead me to the rock that is higher than I.
- [3] For thou hast been a shelter for me, and a strong tower from the enemy.

### **Pss.62**

- [1] Truly my soul waiteth upon God: from him cometh my salvation.
- [2] He only is my rock and my salvation; he is my defence; I shall not be greatly moved.
- [6] He only is my rock and my salvation: he is my defence; I shall not be moved.
- [7] In God is my salvation and my glory: the rock of my strength, and my refuge, is in God.
- [8] Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour out your heart before him: God is a refuge for us. Selah.
- [9] Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie: to be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter than vanity.
- [10] Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.
- [11] God hath spoken once; twice have I heard this; that power belongeth unto God.
- [12] Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy: for thou renderest to every man according to his work.

- [3] Because thy lovingkindness is better than life, my lips shall praise thee.
- [4] Thus will I bless thee while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy name.
- [6] When I remember thee upon my bed, and meditate on thee in the night watches.
- [7] Because thou hast been my help, therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.
- [8] My soul followeth hard after thee: thy right hand upholdeth me.

- [9] But those that seek my soul, to destroy it, shall go into the lower parts of the earth.
- [10] They shall fall by the sword: they shall be a portion for foxes.

- [1] Hear my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemy.
- [2] Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity:
- [3] Who whet their tongue like a sword, and bend their bows to shoot their arrows, even bitter words:
- [5] They encourage themselves in an evil matter: they commune of laying snares privily; they say, Who shall see them?
- [8] So they shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves: all that see them shall flee away.
- [10] The righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory.

#### **Pss.65**

- [3] Iniquities prevail against me: as for our transgressions, thou shalt purge them away.
- [9] Thou visitest the earth, and waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God, which is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it.
- [10] Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly: thou settlest the furrows thereof: thou makest it soft with showers: thou blessest the springing thereof.
- [11] Thou crownest the year with thy goodness; and thy paths drop fatness.
- [12] They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills rejoice on every side.
- [13] The pastures are clothed with flocks; the valleys also are covered over with corn; they shout for joy, they also sing.

- [1] Make a joyful noise unto God, all ye lands:
- [2] Sing forth the honour of his name: make his praise glorious.
- [4] All the earth shall worship thee, and shall sing unto thee; they shall sing to thy name. Selah.
- [5] Come and see the works of God: he is terrible in his doing toward the children of

men.

- [8] O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard:
- [19] But verily God hath heard me; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.
- [20] Blessed be God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me.

# **Pss.67**

- [1] God be merciful unto us, and bless us; and cause his face to shine upon us; Selah.
- [2] That thy way may be known upon earth, thy saving health among all nations.
- [3] Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.
- [4] O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: for thou shalt judge the people righteously, and govern the nations upon earth. Selah.
- [5] Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.
- [6] Then shall the earth yield her increase; and God, even our own God, shall bless us.

#### **Pss.68**

- [3] But let the righteous be glad; let them rejoice before God: yea, let them exceedingly rejoice.
- [4] Sing unto God, sing praises to his name: extol him that rideth upon the heavens by his name JAH, and rejoice before him.
- [5] A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, is God in his holy habitation.
- [6] God setteth the solitary in families: he bringeth out those which are bound with chains.
- [9] Thou, O God, didst send a plentiful rain.
- [19] Blessed be the Lord, who daily loadeth us with benefits.
- [25] The singers went before, the players on instruments followed after; among them were the damsels playing with timbrels.
- [30] Rebuke the company of spearmen, the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, till every one submit himself with pieces of silver: scatter thou the people that delight in war.
- [32] Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth; O sing praises unto the Lord;
- [33] To him that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, which were of old; lo, he doth send out his voice, and that a mighty voice.

- [1] Save me, O God; for the waters are come in unto my soul.
- [2] I sink in deep mire, where there is no standing: I am come into deep waters, where

the floods overflow me.

- [3] I am weary of my crying: my throat is dried: mine eyes fail while I wait for my God.
- [4] They that hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, being mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: then I restored that which I took not away.
- [5] O God, thou knowest my foolishness; and my sins are not hid from thee.
- [10] When I wept, and chastened my soul with fasting, that was to my reproach.
- [12] They that sit in the gate speak against me; and I was the song of the drunkards.
- [13] But as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O LORD, in an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth of thy salvation.
- [14] Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.
- [15] Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.
- [16] Hear me, O LORD; for thy lovingkindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.
- [17] And hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in trouble: hear me speedily.
- [18] Draw nigh unto my soul, and redeem it: deliver me because of mine enemies.
- [19] Thou hast known my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries are all before thee.
- [20] Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: and I looked for some to take pity, but there was none; and for comforters, but I found none.
- [21] They gave me also gall for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.
- [29] But I am poor and sorrowful: let thy salvation, O God, set me up on high.
- [30] I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving.
- [31] This also shall please the LORD better than an ox or bullock that hath horns and hoofs.
- [32] The humble shall see this, and be glad: and your heart shall live that seek God.
- [33] For the LORD heareth the poor, and despiseth not his prisoners.
- [34] Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and everything that moveth therein.

- [1] Make haste, O God, to deliver me; make haste to help me, O LORD.
- [2] Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt.
- [3] Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame that say, Aha, aha.
- [4] Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as love thy

salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.

[5] But I am poor and needy: make haste unto me, O God: thou art my help and my deliverer; O LORD, make no tarrying.

- [1] In thee, O LORD, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion.
- [2] Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me.
- [3] Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me; for thou art my rock and my fortress.
- [4] Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.
- [5] For thou art my hope, O Lord GOD: thou art my trust from my youth.
- [6] By thee have I been holden up from the womb: thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise shall be continually of thee.
- [7] I am as a wonder unto many; but thou art my strong refuge.
- [8] Let my mouth be filled with thy praise and with thy honour all the day.
- [9] Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth.
- [10] For mine enemies speak against me; and they that lay wait for my soul take counsel together,
- [11] Saying, God hath forsaken him: persecute and take him; for there is none to deliver him.
- [12] O God, be not far from me: O my God, make haste for my help.
- [13] Let them be confounded and consumed that are adversaries to my soul; let them be covered with reproach and dishonour that seek my hurt.
- [14] But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.
- [15] My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness and thy salvation all the day; for I know not the numbers thereof.
- [16] I will go in the strength of the Lord GOD: I will make mention of thy righteousness, even of thine only.
- [17] O God, thou hast taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.
- [18] Now also when I am old and grayheaded, O God, forsake me not; until I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to every one that is to come.
- [19] Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done great things: O God, who is like unto thee!
- [20] Thou, which hast shewed me great and sore troubles, shalt quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.
- [21] Thou shalt increase my greatness, and comfort me on every side.
- [22] I will also praise thee with the psaltery, even thy truth, O my God: unto thee will

I sing with the harp, O thou Holy One.

- [23] My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee; and my soul, which thou hast redeemed.
- [24] My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

#### **Pss.72**

- [3] The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness.
- [4] He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor.
- [6] He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers that water the earth.
- [7] In his days shall the righteous flourish; and abundance of peace so long as the moon endureth.
- [8] He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth.
- [12] For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and him that hath no helper.
- [13] He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.
- [18] Blessed be the LORD God who only doeth wondrous things.
- [19] And blessed be his glorious name for ever: and let the whole earth be filled with his glory; Amen, and Amen.

- [1] Truly God is good to Israel, even to such as are of a clean heart.
- [2] But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well nigh slipped.
- [3] For I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked.
- [8] They are corrupt, and speak wickedly concerning oppression: they speak loftily.
- [12] Behold, these are the ungodly, who prosper in the world; they increase in riches.
- [22] So foolish was I, and ignorant: I was as a beast before thee.
- [23] Nevertheless I am continually with thee: thou hast holden me by my right hand.
- [24] Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory.
- [26] My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.
- [28] But it is good for me to draw near to God: I have put my trust in the Lord GOD, that I may declare all thy works.

- [16] The day is thine, the night also is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sun.
- [17] Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made summer and winter.
- [19] O deliver not the soul of thy turtledove unto the multitude of the wicked: forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever.
- [21] O let not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name.

# **Pss.75**

- [1] Unto thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give thanks: for that thy name is near thy wondrous works declare.
- [4] I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly: and to the wicked, Lift not up the horn:
- [5] Lift not up your horn on high: speak not with a stiff neck.
- [8] For in the hand of the LORD there is a cup, and the wine is red; it is full of mixture; and he poureth out of the same: but the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall wring them out, and drink them.

- [1] I cried unto God with my voice, even unto God with my voice; and he gave ear unto me.
- [2] In the day of my trouble I sought the Lord: my sore ran in the night, and ceased not: my soul refused to be comforted.
- [3] I remembered God, and was troubled: I complained, and my spirit was overwhelmed. Selah.
- [4] Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so troubled that I cannot speak.
- [5] I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times.
- [6] I call to remembrance my song in the night: I commune with mine own heart: and my spirit made diligent search.
- [7] Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will he be favourable no more?
- [8] Is his mercy clean gone for ever? doth his promise fail for evermore?
- [9] Hath God forgotten to be gracious? hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies? Selah.
- [10] And I said, This is my infirmity: but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most High.
- [11] I will remember the works of the LORD: surely I will remember thy wonders of old.
- [12] I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.
- [14] Thou art the God that doest wonders.

- [15] Thou hast with thine arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jacob and Joseph. Selah.
- [17] The clouds poured out water: the skies sent out a sound.
- [18] The voice of thy thunder was in the heaven: the lightnings lightened the world: the earth trembled and shook.

- [38] But he, being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not: yea, many a time turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath.
- [39] For he remembered that they were but flesh; a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.
- [72] He fed them according to the integrity of his heart; and guided them by the skilfulness of his hands.

#### **Pss.79**

- [9] Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and purge away our sins, for thy name's sake.
- [13] So we thy people and sheep of thy pasture will give thee thanks for ever: we will shew forth thy praise to all generations.

#### **Pss.81**

- [1] Sing aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful noise unto God.
- [2] Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the psaltery.
- [3] Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.

# **Pss.82**

- [3] Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy.
- [4] Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of the wicked.

- [5] Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee; in whose heart are the ways of them.
- [11] For the LORD God is a sun and shield: the LORD will give grace and glory: no

good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.

[12] O LORD of hosts, blessed is the man that trusteth in thee.

#### **Pss.85**

- [10] Mercy and truth are met together; righteousness and peace have kissed each other.
- [11] Truth shall spring out of the earth; and righteousness shall look down from heaven.
- [12] Yea, the LORD shall give that which is good; and our land shall yield her increase.
- [13] Righteousness shall go before him; and shall set us in the way of his steps.

- [1] Bow down thine ear, O LORD, hear me: for I am poor and needy.
- [2] Preserve my soul; for I am holy: O thou my God, save thy servant that trusteth in thee.
- [3] Be merciful unto me, O Lord: for I cry unto thee daily.
- [4] Rejoice the soul of thy servant: for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.
- [5] For thou, Lord, art good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee.
- [6] Give ear, O LORD, unto my prayer; and attend to the voice of my supplications.
- [7] In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me.
- [8] Among the gods there is none like unto thee, O Lord; neither are there any works like unto thy works.
- [9] All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord; and shall glorify thy name.
- [10] For thou art great, and doest wondrous things: thou art God alone.
- [11] Teach me thy way, O LORD; I will walk in thy truth.
- [12] I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and I will glorify thy name for evermore.
- [13] For great is thy mercy toward me: and thou hast delivered my soul from the lowest hell.
- [14] O God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of violent men have sought after my soul; and have not set thee before them.
- [15] But thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious, longsuffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth.
- [16] O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me; give thy strength unto thy servant, and save the son of thine handmaid.

[17] Shew me a token for good; that they which hate me may see it, and be ashamed: because thou, LORD, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

# **Pss.88**

- [1] O LORD God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee:
- [2] Let my prayer come before thee: incline thine ear unto my cry;
- [3] For my soul is full of troubles: and my life draweth nigh unto the grave.
- [4] I am counted with them that go down into the pit: I am as a man that hath no strength:
- [13] But unto thee have I cried, O LORD.

# **Pss.89**

- [1] I will sing of the mercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness to all generations.
- [2] For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.
- [6] For who in the heaven can be compared unto the LORD? who among the sons of the mighty can be likened unto the LORD?
- [9] Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.
- [10] Thou hast broken Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain; thou hast scattered thine enemies with thy strong arm.
- [11] The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: as for the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.
- [12] The north and the south thou hast created them.
- [14] Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face.
- [15] Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound: they shall walk, O LORD, in the light of thy countenance.
- [16] In thy name shall they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted.
- [52] Blessed be the LORD for evermore. Amen, and Amen.

- [1] LORD, thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations.
- [2] Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God.

- [4] For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.
- [12] So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.
- [14] O satisfy us early with thy mercy; that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.
- [15] Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years wherein we have seen evil.
- [16] Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.
- [17] And let the beauty of the LORD our God be upon us: and establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

- [1] He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.
- [2] I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.
- [3] Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.
- [4] He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler.
- [5] Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day;
- [6] Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.
- [8] Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.
- [9] Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation;
- [10] There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.
- [11] For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.
- [12] They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.
- [13] Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.
- [14] Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.
- [15] He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him.
- [16] With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

- [1] It is a good thing to give thanks unto the LORD, and to sing praises unto thy name, O most High:
- [2] To shew forth thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night,
- [3] Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; upon the harp with a solemn sound.
- [4] For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.
- [5] O LORD, how great are thy works! and thy thoughts are very deep.
- [6] A brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool understand this.
- [7] When the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; it is that they shall be destroyed for ever:
- [8] But thou, LORD, art most high for evermore.
- [9] For, lo, thine enemies, O LORD, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered.
- [10] But my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of an unicorn: I shall be anointed with fresh oil.
- [11] Mine eye also shall see my desire on mine enemies, and mine ears shall hear my desire of the wicked that rise up against me.
- [12] The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.
- [13] Those that be planted in the house of the LORD shall flourish in the courts of our God.
- [14] They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and flourishing;
- [15] To shew that the LORD is upright: he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him.

- [1] The LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself: the world also is stablished, that it cannot be moved.
- [2] Thy throne is established of old: thou art from everlasting.
- [3] The floods have lifted up, O LORD, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.
- [4] The LORD on high is mightier than the noise of many waters, yea, than the mighty waves of the sea.
- [5] Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O LORD, for ever.

- [1] O LORD God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thyself.
- [2] Lift up thyself, thou judge of the earth: render a reward to the proud.
- [3] LORD, how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?
- [4] How long shall they utter and speak hard things? and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?
- [5] They break in pieces thy people, O LORD, and afflict thine heritage.
- [6] They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.
- [7] Yet they say, The LORD shall not see.
- [8] Understand, ye brutish among the people: and ye fools, when will ye be wise?
- [9] He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?
- [10] He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he know?
- [11] The LORD knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are vanity.
- [12] Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD, and teachest him;
- [13] That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.
- [14] For the LORD will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance.
- [15] But judgment shall return unto righteousness: and all the upright in heart shall follow it.
- [16] Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?
- [17] Unless the LORD had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence.
- [18] When I said, My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O LORD, held me up.
- [19] In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul.
- [20] Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief?
- [21] They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and condemn the innocent blood.
- [22] But the LORD is my defence; and my God is the rock of my refuge.
- [23] And he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, the LORD our God shall cut them off.

- [1] O come, let us sing unto the LORD: let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation.
- [2] Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.
- [3] For the LORD is a great God, and a great King above all gods.
- [4] In his hand are the deep places of the earth: the strength of the hills is his also.
- [5] The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry land.

- [7] For he is our God; and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. To day if ye will hear his voice,
- [8] Harden not your heart, as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness:

- [1] O sing unto the LORD a new song: sing unto the LORD, all the earth.
- [2] Sing unto the LORD, bless his name; shew forth his salvation from day to day.
- [3] Declare his glory among the heathen, his wonders among all people.
- [4] For the LORD is great, and greatly to be praised.
- [5] The LORD made the heavens.
- [6] Honour and majesty are before him: strength and beauty are in his sanctuary.
- [7] Give unto the LORD, O ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.
- [8] Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name.
- [11] Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad; let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof.
- [12] Let the field be joyful, and all that is therein: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice

# **Pss.97**

- [1] The LORD reigneth; let the earth rejoice; let the multitude of isles be glad thereof.
- [4] His lightnings enlightened the world: the earth saw, and trembled.
- [6] The heavens declare his righteousness, and all the people see his glory.
- [9] For thou, LORD, art high above all the earth.
- [10] Ye that love the LORD, hate evil: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.
- [11] Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart.
- [12] Rejoice in the LORD, ye righteous; and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.

- [1] O sing unto the LORD a new song; for he hath done marvellous things: his right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory.
- [2] The LORD hath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

- [4] Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all the earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.
- [5] Sing unto the LORD with the harp; with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.
- [6] With trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the LORD, the King.
- [7] Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.
- [8] Let the floods clap their hands: let the hills be joyful together

[9] Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the LORD our God is holy.

## **Pss.100**

- [1] Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all ye lands.
- [2] Serve the LORD with gladness: come before his presence with singing.
- [3] Know ye that the LORD he is God: it is he that hath made us, and not we ourselves; we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.
- [4] Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his name.
- [5] For the LORD is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations.

- [2] I will behave myself wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt thou come unto me? I will walk within my house with a perfect heart.
- [3] I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the work of them that turn aside; it shall not cleave to me.
- [4] A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person.
- [5] Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: him that hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer.
- [6] Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh in a perfect way, he shall serve me.
- [7] He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.

- [1] Hear my prayer, O LORD, and let my cry come unto thee.
- [2] Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto me: in the day when I call answer me speedily.
- [3] For my days are consumed like smoke, and my bones are burned as an hearth.
- [4] My heart is smitten, and withered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.
- [5] By reason of the voice of my groaning my bones cleave to my skin.
- [6] I am like a pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the desert.
- [7] I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the house top.
- [8] Mine enemies reproach me all the day; and they that are mad against me are sworn against me.
- [9] For I have eaten ashes like bread, and mingled my drink with weeping,
- [11] My days are like a shadow that declineth; and I am withered like grass.
- [12] But thou, O LORD, shalt endure for ever; and thy remembrance unto all generations.
- [17] He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer.
- [18] This shall be written for the generation to come: and the people which shall be created shall praise the LORD.
- [19] For he hath looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth;
- [22] When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the LORD.
- [24] I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: thy years are throughout all generations.
- [25] Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.
- [28] The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee.

- [1] Bless the LORD, O my soul: and all that is within me, bless his holy name.
- [2] Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits:
- [3] Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases;
- [4] Who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies;
- [5] Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that thy youth is renewed like the eagle's.
- [6] The LORD executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed.
- [8] The LORD is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy.
- [11] For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that

fear him.

- [12] As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us.
- [13] Like as a father pitieth his children, so the LORD pitieth them that fear him.
- [14] For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust.
- [15] As for man, his days are as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.
- [16] For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and the place thereof shall know it no more.
- [22] Bless the LORD, all his works in all places of his dominion: bless the LORD, O my soul.

- [1] Bless the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty.
- [2] Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:
- [3] Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind:
- [4] Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:
- [5] Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever.
- [10] He sendeth the springs into the valleys, which run among the hills.
- [11] They give drink to every beast of the field: the wild asses quench their thirst.
- [12] By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, which sing among the branches.
- [13] He watereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works.
- [14] He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring forth food out of the earth;
- [15] And wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and oil to make his face to shine, and bread which strengtheneth man's heart.
- [16] The trees of the LORD are full of sap; the cedars of Lebanon, which he hath planted;
- [17] Where the birds make their nests: as for the stork, the fir trees are her house.
- [18] The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats; and the rocks for the conies.
- [19] He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun knoweth his going down.
- [20] Thou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.
- [22] The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down in their dens.
- [23] Man goeth forth unto his work and to his labour until the evening.

- [24] O LORD, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches.
- [25] So is this great and wide sea, wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.
- [26] There go the ships: there is that leviathan, whom thou hast made to play therein.
- [27] These wait all upon thee; that thou mayest give them their meat in due season.
- [28] That thou givest them they gather: thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good.
- [30] Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest the face of the earth.
- [31] The glory of the LORD shall endure for ever: the LORD shall rejoice in his works.
- [33] I will sing unto the LORD as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God while I have my being.
- [34] My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the LORD.
- [35] Let the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. Bless thou the LORD, O my soul. Praise ye the LORD.

- [1] O give thanks unto the LORD; call upon his name: make known his deeds among the people.
- [2] Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: talk ye of all his wondrous works.
- [3] Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.
- [4] Seek the LORD, and his strength: seek his face evermore.
- [5] Remember his marvellous works that he hath done;

# **Pss.106**

- [1] Praise ye the LORD. O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- [2] Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD? who can shew forth all his praise?
- [12] Then believed they his words; they sang his praise.

- [1] O give thanks unto the LORD, for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- [6] Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses.

- [8] Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!
- [9] For he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.
- [13] Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saved them out of their distresses.
- [14] He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in sunder.
- [15] Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!
- [17] Fools because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.
- [19] Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses.
- [20] He sent his word, and healed them, and delivered them from their destructions.
- [21] Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!
- [23] They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters;
- [24] These see the works of the LORD, and his wonders in the deep.
- [25] For he commandeth, and raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof.
- [26] They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: their soul is melted because of trouble.
- [27] They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wits' end.
- [28] Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses.
- [29] He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.
- [30] Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.
- [31] Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!
- [32] Let them exalt him also in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders.
- [35] He turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into watersprings.
- [36] And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation;
- [37] And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase.
- [41] Yet setteth he the poor on high from affliction, and maketh him families like a flock.
- [42] The righteous shall see it, and rejoice: and all iniquity shall stop her mouth.
- [43] Whoso is wise, and will observe these things, even they shall understand the lovingkindness of the LORD.

- [1] O God, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with my glory.
- [2] Awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.
- [3] I will praise thee, O LORD, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.
- [4] For thy mercy is great above the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.
- [5] Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth;
- [6] That thy beloved may be delivered: save with thy right hand, and answer me.
- [7] God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice.
- [12] Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man.

- [1] Hold not thy peace, O God of my praise;
- [2] For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the deceitful are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a lying tongue.
- [3] They compassed me about also with words of hatred; and fought against me without a cause.
- [4] For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer.
- [5] And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.
- [6] Set thou a wicked man over him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.
- [8] Let his days be few; and let another take his office.
- [21] But do thou for me, O GOD the Lord, for thy name's sake: because thy mercy is good, deliver thou me.
- [22] For I am poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me.
- [23] I am gone like the shadow when it declineth: I am tossed up and down as the locust.
- [24] My knees are weak through fasting; and my flesh faileth of fatness.
- [26] Help me, O LORD my God: O save me according to thy mercy:
- [27] That they may know that this is thy hand; that thou, LORD, hast done it.
- [29] Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame, and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.
- [30] I will greatly praise the LORD with my mouth; yea, I will praise him among the multitude.
- [31] For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor, to save him from those that condemn his soul.

- [1] Praise ye the LORD. I will praise the LORD with my whole heart, in the assembly of the upright, and in the congregation.
- [2] The works of the LORD are great, sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.
- [3] His work is honourable and glorious: and his righteousness endureth for ever.
- [4] He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered: the LORD is gracious and full of compassion.
- [8] They stand fast for ever and ever, and are done in truth and uprightness.

## **Pss.112**

- [4] Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness: he is gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.
- [5] A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth: he will guide his affairs with discretion.
- [6] Surely he shall not be moved for ever: the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance.
- [7] He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: his heart is fixed, trusting in the LORD.
- [9] He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor; his righteousness endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honour.
- [10] The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; he shall gnash with his teeth, and melt away: the desire of the wicked shall perish.

# **Pss.113**

- [1] Praise ye the LORD. Praise, O ye servants of the LORD, praise the name of the LORD.
- [2] Blessed be the name of the LORD from this time forth and for evermore.
- [3] From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same the LORD's name is to be praised.
- [4] The LORD is high above all nations, and his glory above the heavens.
- [5] Who is like unto the LORD our God, who dwelleth on high,
- [6] Who humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven, and in the earth!
- [7] He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill;

- [4] The mountains skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs.
- [8] Which turned the rock into a standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters.

- [15] Ye are blessed of the LORD which made heaven and earth.
- [18] But we will bless the LORD from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the LORD.

# **Pss.116**

- [1] I love the LORD, because he hath heard my voice and my supplications.
- [2] Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.
- [3] The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.
- [4] Then called I upon the name of the LORD; O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.
- [5] Gracious is the LORD, and righteous; yea, our God is merciful.
- [6] The LORD preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me.
- [7] Return unto thy rest, O my soul; for the LORD hath dealt bountifully with thee.
- [8] For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.
- [9] I will walk before the LORD in the land of the living.
- [10] I believed, therefore have I spoken: I was greatly afflicted:
- [16] O LORD, truly I am thy servant; I am thy servant, and the son of thine handmaid: thou hast loosed my bonds.

#### **Pss.117**

- [1] O praise the LORD, all ye nations: praise him, all ye people.
- [2] For his merciful kindness is great toward us: and the truth of the LORD endureth for ever. Praise ye the LORD.

#### **Pss.118**

[1] O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: because his mercy endureth for ever.

- [5] I called upon the LORD in distress: the LORD answered me, and set me in a large place.
- [6] The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?
- [8] It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man.
- [9] It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in princes.
- [13] Thou hast thrust sore at me that I might fall: but the LORD helped me.
- [14] The LORD is my strength and song, and is become my salvation.
- [15] The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tabernacles of the righteous: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.
- [16] The right hand of the LORD is exalted: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.
- [17] I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the LORD.
- [19] Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, and I will praise the LORD:
- [20] This gate of the LORD, into which the righteous shall enter.
- [21] I will praise thee: for thou hast heard me, and art become my salvation.
- [24] This is the day which the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.
- [25] Save now, I beseech thee, O LORD: O LORD, I beseech thee, send now prosperity.
- [26] Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the LORD: we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD.
- [28] Thou art my God, and I will praise thee: thou art my God, I will exalt thee.
- [29] O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

- [7] I will praise thee with uprightness of heart.
- [11] Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.
- [18] Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law.
- [27] Make me to understand the way of thy precepts: so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.
- [29] Remove from me the way of lying.
- [30] I have chosen the way of truth.
- [36] Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to covetousness.
- [37] Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity; and quicken thou me in thy way.
- [40] Behold, I have longed after thy precepts: quicken me in thy righteousness.
- [41] Let thy mercies come also unto me, O LORD, even thy salvation, according to thy word.
- [42] So shall I have wherewith to answer him that reproacheth me: for I trust in thy word.
- [45] And I will walk at liberty: for I seek thy precepts.

- [49] Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou hast caused me to hope.
- [50] This is my comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me.
- [58] I intreated thy favour with my whole heart: be merciful unto me.
- [64] The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy.
- [66] Teach me good judgment and knowledge.
- [67] Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.
- [68] Thou art good, and doest good.
- [69] The proud have forged a lie against me: but I will keep thy precepts with my whole heart.
- [70] Their heart is as fat as grease.
- [71] It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn.
- [73] Thy hands have made me and fashioned me: give me understanding.
- [76] Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.
- [77] Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live.
- [78] Let the proud be ashamed; for they dealt perversely with me without a cause: but I will meditate in thy precepts.
- [84] How many are the days of thy servant? when wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me?
- [85] The proud have digged pits for me.
- [86] They persecute me wrongfully; help thou me.
- [87] They had almost consumed me upon earth; but I forsook not thy precepts.
- [88] Quicken me after thy lovingkindness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.
- [89] For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.
- [90] Thy faithfulness is unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it abideth.
- [93] I will never forget thy precepts: for with them thou hast quickened me.
- [94] I am thine, save me; for I have sought thy precepts.
- [95] The wicked have waited for me to destroy me: but I will consider thy testimonies.
- [99] I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation.
- [100] I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.
- [101] I have refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word.
- [103] How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth!
- [104] Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.
- [105] Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.
- [107] I am afflicted very much: quicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word.
- [110] The wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I erred not from thy precepts.
- [111] Thy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever: for they are the rejoicing of my heart.
- [112] I have inclined mine heart to perform thy statutes alway, even unto the end.

- [113] I hate vain thoughts.
- [114] Thou art my hiding place and my shield: I hope in thy word.
- [115] Depart from me, ye evildoers.
- [116] Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not be ashamed of my hope.
- [117] Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe.
- [122] Be surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me.
- [124] Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy.
- [125] I am thy servant; give me understanding.
- [128] Therefore I esteem all thy precepts concerning all things to be right; and I hate every false way.
- [129] Thy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.
- [130] The entrance of thy words giveth light; it giveth understanding unto the simple.
- [132] Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.
- [133] Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.
- [134] Deliver me from the oppression of man: so will I keep thy precepts.
- [135] Make thy face to shine upon thy servant.
- [136] Rivers of waters run down mine eyes.
- [137] Righteous art thou, O LORD, and upright are thy judgments.
- [138] Thy testimonies that thou hast commanded are righteous and very faithful.
- [140] Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.
- [141] I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts.
- [142] Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness.
- [144] The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: give me understanding, and I shall live.
- [149] Hear my voice according unto thy lovingkindness.
- [153] Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.
- [154] Plead my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according to thy word.
- [156] Great are thy tender mercies, O LORD.
- [157] Many are my persecutors and mine enemies; yet do I not decline from thy testimonies.
- [158] I beheld the transgressors, and was grieved; because they kept not thy word.
- [159] Consider how I love thy precepts: quicken me, O LORD, according to thy lovingkindness.
- [160] Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever.
- [161] Princes have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.
- [163] I hate and abhor lying.

- [175] Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee.
- [176] I have gone astray like a lost sheep; seek thy servant.

- [1] In my distress I cried unto the LORD, and he heard me.
- [2] Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying lips, and from a deceitful tongue.
- [7] I am for peace: but when I speak, they are for war.

## **Pss.121**

- [1] I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.
- [2] My help cometh from the LORD, which made heaven and earth.
- [5] The LORD is thy keeper: the LORD is thy shade upon thy right hand.
- [6] The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.
- [7] The LORD shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall preserve thy soul.
- [8] The LORD shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore.

# **Pss.122**

- [6] Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.
- [7] Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces.
- [8] For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, Peace be within thee.
- [9] Because of the house of the LORD our God I will seek thy good.

# **Pss.123**

[1] Unto thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

#### Pss.124

- [7] Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers: the snare is broken, and we are escaped.
- [8] Our help is in the name of the LORD, who made heaven and earth.

- [3] For the rod of the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous; lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.
- [4] Do good, O LORD, unto those that be good, and to them that are upright in their hearts.

- [2] Then was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing: then said they among the heathen, The LORD hath done great things for them.
- [3] The LORD hath done great things for us; whereof we are glad.
- [5] They that sow in tears shall reap in joy.
- [6] He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

# **Pss.128**

- [2] For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy shalt thou be, and it shall be well with thee.
- [3] Thy wife shall be as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house: thy children like olive plants round about thy table.
- [6] Yea, thou shalt see thy children's children, and peace upon Earth.

#### Pss.129

[4] The LORD is righteous: he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked.

# **Pss.130**

- [1] Out of the depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD.
- [2] Lord, hear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.
- [5] I wait for the LORD, my soul doth wait, and in his word do I hope.
- [6] My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that watch for the morning: I say, more than they that watch for the morning.

#### Pss.131

[1] LORD, my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty: neither do I exercise myself in great matters, or in things too high for me.

[2] Surely I have behaved and quieted myself, as a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul is even as a weaned child.

# **Pss.132**

[15] I will abundantly bless her provision: I will satisfy her poor with bread.

## **Pss.133**

[1] Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity!

# **Pss.134**

[3] The LORD that made heaven and earth bless thee out of Zion.

# **Pss.135**

- [1] Praise ye the LORD. Praise ye the name of the LORD; praise him, O ye servants of the LORD.
- [3] Praise the LORD; for the LORD is good: sing praises unto his name; for it is pleasant.
- [6] Whatsoever the LORD pleased, that did he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places.
- [7] He causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings for the rain; he bringeth the wind out of his treasuries.

- [1] O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- [2] O give thanks unto the God of gods: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- [3] O give thanks to the Lord of lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- [4] To him who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- [5] To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- [6] To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- [7] To him that made great lights: for his mercy endureth for ever:
- [8] The sun to rule by day: for his mercy endureth for ever:
- [9] The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth for ever.

- [23] Who remembered us in our low estate: for his mercy endureth for ever:
- [24] And hath redeemed us from our enemies: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- [25] Who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth for ever.
- [26] O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy endureth for ever.

- [3] In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and strengthenedst me with strength in my soul.
- [5] Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the LORD: for great is the glory of the LORD.
- [6] Though the LORD be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off.
- [7] Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.
- [8] The LORD will perfect that which concerneth me: thy mercy, O LORD, endureth for ever: forsake not the works of thine own hands.

- [1] O LORD, thou hast searched me, and known me.
- [2] Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off.
- [3] Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways.
- [4] For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether.
- [5] Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.
- [6] Such knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it.
- [9] If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;
- [10] Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.
- [11] If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me.
- [12] Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: the darkness and the light are both alike to thee.
- [13] For thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.
- [14] I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well.
- [15] My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.
- [17] How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!

- [18] If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.
- [23] Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:
- [24] And see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting.

- [1] Deliver me, O LORD, from the evil man: preserve me from the violent man;
- [2] Which imagine mischiefs in their heart; continually are they gathered together for war.
- [3] They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders' poison is under their lips. Selah.
- [4] Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my goings.
- [5] The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set gins for me.
- [6] I said unto the LORD, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O LORD.
- [8] Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the wicked: further not his wicked device; lest they exalt themselves. Selah.
- [9] As for the head of those that compass me about, let the mischief of their own lips cover them.
- [11] Let not an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.
- [12] I know that the LORD will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.
- [13] Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

- [1] LORD, I cry unto thee: make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.
- [4] Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: and let me not eat of their dainties.
- [8] But mine eyes are unto thee, O GOD the Lord: in thee is my trust; leave not my soul destitute.
- [9] Keep me from the snares which they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity.
- [10] Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal escape.

- [1] I cried unto the LORD with my voice; with my voice unto the LORD did I make my supplication.
- [2] I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble.
- [3] When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.
- [4] I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but there was no man that would know me: refuge failed me; no man cared for my soul.
- [5] I cried unto thee, O LORD: I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of the living.
- [6] Attend unto my cry; for I am brought very low: deliver me from my persecutors; for they are stronger than I.
- [7] Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: the righteous shall compass me about; for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

- [1] Hear my prayer, O LORD, give ear to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteousness.
- [3] For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.
- [4] Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.
- [5] I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands.
- [6] I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul thirsteth after thee, as a thirsty land.
- [7] Hear me speedily, O LORD: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.
- [8] Cause me to hear thy lovingkindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust: cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for I lift up my soul unto thee.
- [9] Deliver me, O LORD, from mine enemies: I flee unto thee to hide me.
- [10] Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: thy spirit is good; lead me into the land of uprightness.
- [11] Quicken me, O LORD, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble.

- [4] Man is like to vanity: his days are as a shadow that passeth away.
- [8] Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood.
- [9] I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery and an instrument of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee.
- [12] That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones, polished after the similitude of a palace:
- [13] That our garners may be full, affording all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets:
- [14] That our oxen may be strong to labour; that there be no breaking in, nor going out; that there be no complaining in our streets.
- [15] Happy is that people, that is in such a case: yea, happy is that people, whose God is the LORD.

- [1] I will extol thee, my God, O king; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.
- [2] Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.
- [3] Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable.
- [4] One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts.
- [5] I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous works.
- [7] They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness.
- [8] The LORD is gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and of great mercy.
- [9] The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.
- [10] All thy works shall praise thee, O LORD; and thy saints shall bless thee.
- [14] The LORD upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down.
- [16] Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.
- [17] The LORD is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works.
- [18] The LORD is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth.
- [21] My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD: and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.

- [1] Praise ye the LORD. Praise the LORD, O my soul.
- [2] While I live will I praise the LORD: I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.
- [6] Which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: which keepeth truth

for ever:

- [7] Which executeth judgment for the oppressed: which giveth food to the hungry. The LORD looseth the prisoners:
- [8] The LORD openeth the eyes of the blind: the LORD raiseth them that are bowed down: the LORD loveth the righteous:
- [9] The LORD preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.

# Pss.147

- [1] Praise ye the LORD: for it is good to sing praises unto our God; for it is pleasant; and praise is comely.
- [3] He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds.
- [4] He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names.
- [5] Great is our Lord, and of great power: his understanding is infinite.
- [6] The LORD lifteth up the meek: he casteth the wicked down to the ground.
- [7] Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the harp unto our God:
- [8] Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.
- [9] He giveth to the beast his food, and to the young ravens which cry.
- [14] He maketh peace in thy borders, and filleth thee with the finest of the wheat.
- [15] He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth: his word runneth very swiftly.
- [16] He giveth snow like wool: he scattereth the hoarfrost like ashes.
- [17] He casteth forth his ice like morsels: who can stand before his cold?
- [18] He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he causeth his wind to blow, and the waters flow.

- [1] Praise ye the LORD. Praise ye the LORD from the heavens: praise him in the heights.
- [2] Praise ye him, all his angels: praise ye him, all his hosts.
- [3] Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light.
- [4] Praise him, ye heavens of heavens, and ye waters that be above the heavens.
- [5] Let them praise the name of the LORD: for he commanded, and they were created.
- [6] He hath also stablished them for ever and ever: he hath made a decree which shall not pass.
- [7] Praise the LORD from the earth, ye dragons, and all deeps:
- [8] Fire, and hail; snow, and vapour; stormy wind fulfilling his word:
- [9] Mountains, and all hills; fruitful trees, and all cedars:

- [10] Beasts, and all cattle; creeping things, and flying fowl:
- [12] Both young men, and maidens; old men, and children:
- [13] Let them praise the name of the LORD: for his name alone is excellent; his glory is above the earth and heaven.

- [1] Praise ye the LORD. Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise in the congregation of saints.
- [3] Let them praise his name in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp.
- [4] For the LORD taketh pleasure in his people: he will beautify the meek with salvation.
- [5] Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds.

# **Pss.150**

- [1] Praise ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power.
- [2] Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent greatness.
- [3] Praise him with the sound of the trumpet: praise him with the psaltery and harp.
- [4] Praise him with the timbrel and dance: praise him with stringed instruments and organs.
- [5] Praise him upon the loud cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding cymbals.
- [6] Let every thing that hath breath praise the LORD. Praise ye the LORD.

# **Proverbs**

- [1] The proverbs of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel;
- [2] To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding;
- [3] To receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and equity;
- [4] To give subtilty to the simple, to the young man knowledge and discretion.
- [5] A wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:

- [10] My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.
- [11] If they say, Come with us, let us lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause:
- [12] Let us swallow them up alive as the grave; and whole, as those that go down into the pit:
- [13] We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with spoil:
- [14] Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse:
- [15] My son, walk not thou in the way with them; refrain thy foot from their path:
- [16] For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood.
- [17] Surely in vain the net is spread in the sight of any bird.
- [18] And they lay wait for their own blood; they lurk privily for their own lives.
- [19] So are the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; which taketh away the life of the owners thereof.
- [20] Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets:
- [21] She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the openings of the gates: in the city she uttereth her words, saying,
- [22] How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the scorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge?
- [23] Turn you at my reproof: behold, I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you.
- [24] Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded;
- [25] But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof:
- [26] I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh;
- [27] When your fear cometh as desolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish cometh upon you.
- [28] Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me:
- [29] For that they hated knowledge:
- [30] They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof.
- [31] Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.
- [32] For the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.
- [33] But whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of evil.

- [1] My son, if thou wilt receive my words;
- [2] So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding;

- [3] Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding;
- [4] If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures;
- [5] Then shalt thou understand, and find the knowledge of God.
- [6] For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding.
- [7] God layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly.
- [9] Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; yea, every good path.
- [10] When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul;
- [11] Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee:
- [12] To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh froward things:
- [13] Who leave the paths of uprightness, to walk in the ways of darkness;
- [14] Who rejoice to do evil, and delight in the frowardness of the wicked;
- [15] Whose ways are crooked, and they froward in their paths:
- [20] That thou mayest walk in the way of good men, and keep the paths of the righteous.
- [21] For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall remain in it.
- [22] But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be rooted out of it.

- [1] My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments:
- [2] For length of days, and long life, and peace, shall they add to thee.
- [3] Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: bind them about thy neck; write them upon the table of thine heart:
- [4] So shalt thou find favour and good understanding in the sight of God and man.
- [5] Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding.
- [7] Be not wise in thine own eyes: depart from evil.
- [10] So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.
- [11] My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD; neither be weary of correction:
- [12] For whom the LORD loveth the Lord correcteth; even as a father the son in whom he delighteth.
- [13] Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding.
- [14] For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold.
- [15] She is more precious than rubies: and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her.

- [16] Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour.
- [17] Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.
- [18] She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.
- [19] The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath established the heavens.
- [21] My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and discretion:
- [22] So shall they be life unto thy soul, and grace to thy neck.
- [23] Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble.
- [24] When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet.
- [25] Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh.
- [26] For the LORD shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken.
- [27] Withhold not good from them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to do it.
- [28] Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and to morrow I will give; when thou hast it by thee.
- [29] Devise not evil against thy neighbour, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee.
- [30] Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.
- [31] Envy thou not the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.
- [32] For the froward is abomination to the LORD: but the secret is with the righteous.
- [33] The curse of the LORD is in the house of the wicked: but he blesseth the habitation of the just.
- [35] The wise shall inherit glory: but shame shall be the promotion of fools.

- [1] Hear, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding.
- [2] For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye not my law.
- [3] For I was my father's son, tender and only beloved in the sight of my mother.
- [4] He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: keep my commandments, and live.
- [5] Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth.
- [6] Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall keep thee.
- [7] Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.
- [8] Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her.
- [9] She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace: a crown of glory shall she

deliver to thee.

- [10] Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the years of thy life shall be many.
- [11] I have taught thee in the way of wisdom; I have led thee in right paths.
- [12] When thou goest, thy steps shall not be straitened; and when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble.
- [13] Take fast hold of instruction; let her not go: keep her; for she is thy life.
- [14] Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men.
- [15] Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away.
- [16] For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall.
- [17] For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.
- [18] But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.
- [19] The way of the wicked is as darkness: they know not at what they stumble.
- [20] My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings.
- [21] Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart.
- [22] For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh.
- [23] Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.
- [24] Put away from thee a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee.
- [25] Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look straight before thee.
- [26] Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established.
- [27] Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: remove thy foot from evil.

- [1] My son, attend unto my wisdom, and bow thine ear to my understanding:
- [2] That thou mayest regard discretion, and that thy lips may keep knowledge.
- [7] Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of my mouth.
- [9] Lest thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto the cruel:
- [10] Lest strangers be filled with thy wealth; and thy labours be in the house of a stranger;
- [11] And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed,
- [12] And say, How have I hated instruction, and my heart despised reproof;
- [13] And have not obeyed the voice of my teachers, nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!
- [14] I was almost in all evil in the midst of the congregation and assembly.
- [15] Drink waters out of thine own cistern, and running waters out of thine own well.
- [16] Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad, and rivers of waters in the streets.
- [17] Let them be only thine own, and not strangers' with thee.
- [18] Let thy fountain be blessed: and rejoice with the wife of thy youth.

[19] Let her be as the loving hind and pleasant roe; let her breasts satisfy thee at all times; and be thou ravished always with her love.

- [1] My son, if thou be surety for thy friend, if thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger,
- [2] Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.
- [3] Do this now, my son, deliver thyself, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, and make sure thy friend.
- [4] Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids.
- [5] Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.
- [6] Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:
- [7] Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler,
- [8] Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest.
- [9] How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?
- [10] Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:
- [11] So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.
- [12] A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth.
- [13] He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers;
- [14] Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord.
- [15] Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he be broken without remedy.
- [16] These six things doth the LORD hate: yea, seven are an abomination unto him:
- [17] A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood,
- [18] An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief,
- [19] A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.
- [20] My son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy mother:
- [21] Bind them continually upon thine heart, and tie them about thy neck.
- [22] When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest, it shall keep thee; and when thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.
- [23] For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:
- [27] Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?
- [28] Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned?

- [1] My son, keep my words, and lay up my commandments with thee.
- [2] Keep my commandments, and live; and my law as the apple of thine eye.
- [3] Bind them upon thy fingers, write them upon the table of thine heart.
- [4] Say unto wisdom, Thou art my sister; and call understanding thy kinswoman:

- [1] Doth not wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice?
- [2] She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths.
- [3] She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors.
- [4] Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice is to the sons of man.
- [5] O ye simple, understand wisdom: and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.
- [6] Hear; for I will speak of excellent things; and the opening of my lips shall be right things.
- [7] For my mouth shall speak truth; and wickedness is an abomination to my lips.
- [8] All the words of my mouth are in righteousness; there is nothing froward or perverse in them.
- [9] They are all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge.
- [10] Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.
- [11] For wisdom is better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.
- [12] I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions.
- [13] Hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.
- [14] Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: I am understanding; I have strength.
- [17] I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me.
- [18] Riches and honour are with me; yea, durable riches and righteousness.
- [19] My fruit is better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver.
- [20] I lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment:
- [32] Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for blessed are they that keep my ways.
- [33] Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.

- [1] Wisdom hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars:
- [6] Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.
- [8] Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.

- [9] Give instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in learning.
- [12] If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself: but if thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear it.

- [1] The proverbs of Solomon. A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.
- [2] Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: but righteousness delivereth from death.
- [3] The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but casteth away the substance of the wicked.
- [4] He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand: but the hand of the diligent maketh rich.
- [5] He that gathereth in summer is a wise son: but he that sleepeth in harvest is a son that causeth shame.
- [6] Blessings are upon the head of the just: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.
- [7] The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.
- [8] The wise in heart will receive commandments: but a prating fool shall fall.
- [9] He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.
- [10] He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow: but a prating fool shall fall.
- [11] The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.
- [12] Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.
- [13] In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding.
- [14] Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.
- [15] The rich man's wealth is his strong city: the destruction of the poor is their poverty.
- [16] The labour of the righteous tendeth to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.
- [17] He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof erreth.
- [18] He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.
- [19] In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.
- [20] The tongue of the just is as choice silver: the heart of the wicked is little worth.
- [21] The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want of wisdom.
- [23] It is as sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath wisdom.
- [24] The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but the desire of the righteous

shall be granted.

- [25] As the whirlwind passeth, so is the wicked no more: but the righteous is an everlasting foundation.
- [26] As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so is the sluggard to them that send him.
- [27] But the years of the wicked shall be shortened.
- [28] The hope of the righteous shall be gladness: but the expectation of the wicked shall perish.
- [29] The way of the LORD is strength to the upright: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.
- [30] The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth.
- [31] The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out.
- [32] The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh frowardness.

- [1] A false balance is abomination to the LORD: but a just weight is delight.
- [2] When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.
- [3] The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.
- [4] Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but righteousness delivereth from death.
- [5] The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way: but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.
- [6] The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness.
- [7] When a wicked man dieth, his expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust men perisheth.
- [8] The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead.
- [9] An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.
- [10] When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when the wicked perish, there is shouting.
- [11] By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted: but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.
- [12] He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.
- [13] A talebearer revealeth secrets: but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.
- [14] Where no counsel is, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellers there is

safety.

- [15] He that is surety for a stranger shall smart for it: and he that hateth suretiship is sure.
- [16] A gracious woman retaineth honour: and strong men retain riches.
- [17] The merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.
- [18] The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward.
- [19] As righteousness tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death.
- [20] They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the LORD: but such as are upright in their way are his delight.
- [21] Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.
- [23] The desire of the righteous is only good: but the expectation of the wicked is wrath.
- [26] He that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him: but blessing shall be upon the head of him that selleth it.
- [27] He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.
- [30] The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise.
- [31] Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner.

- [1] Whoso loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof is brutish.
- [2] A good man obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will be condemned.
- [3] A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the root of the righteous shall not be moved.
- [4] A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed is as rottenness in his bones.
- [5] The thoughts of the righteous are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceit.
- [6] The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.
- [7] The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.
- [8] A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: but he that is of a perverse heart shall be despised.
- [10] A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.

- [11] He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth vain persons is void of understanding.
- [12] The wicked desireth the net of evil men: but the root of the righteous yieldeth fruit.
- [13] The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble.
- [14] A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: and the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.
- [15] The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.
- [16] A fool's wrath is presently known: but a prudent man covereth shame.
- [17] He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.
- [18] There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is health.
- [19] The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is but for a moment.
- [20] Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellers of peace is joy.
- [21] There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.
- [22] Lying lips are abomination to the LORD: but they that deal truly are his delight.
- [23] The heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.
- [24] The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the slothful shall be under tribute.
- [25] Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but a good word maketh it glad.
- [26] The righteous is more excellent than his neighbour: but the way of the wicked seduceth them.
- [27] The slothful man roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent man is precious.
- [28] In the way of righteousness is life; and in the pathway thereof there is no death.

- [1] A wise son heareth his father's instruction: but a scorner heareth not rebuke.
- [2] A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence.
- [3] He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.
- [4] The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.
- [5] A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

- [6] Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.
- [7] There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh himself poor, yet hath great riches.
- [9] The light of the righteous rejoiceth: but the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.
- [10] Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.
- [11] Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth by labour shall increase.
- [12] Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but when the desire cometh, it is a tree of life.
- [15] Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors is hard.
- [16] Every prudent man dealeth with knowledge: but a fool layeth open his folly.
- [17] A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but a faithful ambassador is health.
- [18] Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.
- [19] The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but it is abomination to fools to depart from evil.
- [20] He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.
- [21] Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repayed.
- [23] Much food is in the tillage of the poor: but there is that is destroyed for want of judgment.
- [25] The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want.

- [1] Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.
- [3] In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride: but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.
- [4] Where no oxen are, the crib is clean: but much increase is by the strength of the ox.
- [5] A faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness will utter lies.
- [6] A scorner seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not: but knowledge is easy unto him that understandeth.
- [7] Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.
- [8] The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.
- [9] Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

- [11] The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.
- [13] Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and the end of that mirth is heaviness.
- [14] The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself.
- [15] The simple believeth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going.
- [16] A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident.
- [17] He that is soon angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hated.
- [18] The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.
- [19] The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.
- [21] He that despiseth his neighbour sinneth: but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy is he.
- [22] Do they not err that devise evil? but mercy and truth shall be to them that devise good.
- [23] In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips tendeth only to penury.
- [24] The crown of the wise is their riches: but the foolishness of fools is folly.
- [25] A true witness delivereth souls: but a deceitful witness speaketh lies.
- [29] He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.
- [30] A sound heart is the life of the flesh: but envy the rottenness of the bones.
- [31] He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.
- [32] The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the righteous hath hope in his death.
- [33] Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.
- [34] Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.

- [1] A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.
- [2] The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.
- [3] The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good.
- [4] A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.
- [5] A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.
- [6] In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.
- [7] The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.
- [8] The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the

upright is his delight.

- [9] The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness.
- [10] Correction is grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: and he that hateth reproof shall die.
- [12] A scorner loveth not one that reprove hhim: neither will he go unto the wise.
- [13] A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.
- [14] The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.
- [15] All the days of the afflicted are evil: but he that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast.
- [17] Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.
- [18] A wrathful man stirreth up strife: but he that is slow to anger appeareth strife.
- [19] The way of the slothful man is as an hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous is made plain.
- [20] A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.
- [21] Folly is joy to him that is destitute of wisdom: but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.
- [23] A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word spoken in due season, how good is it!
- [26] The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD: but the words of the pure are pleasant words.
- [27] He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house.
- [28] The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.
- [29] The LORD is far from the wicked: but heareth the prayer of the righteous.
- [31] The ear that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.
- [32] He that refuseth instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that heareth reproof getteth understanding.

- [12] It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne is established by righteousness.
- [16] How much better is it to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!
- [17] The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.
- [18] Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.
- [19] Better it is to be of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with

the proud.

- [20] He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good.
- [21] The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.
- [22] Understanding is a wellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools is folly.
- [23] The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.
- [24] Pleasant words are as an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.
- [29] A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good.
- [30] He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

- [4] A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.
- [5] Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker: and he that is glad at calamities shall not be unpunished.
- [6] Children's children are the crown of old men; and the glory of children are their fathers.
- [7] Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do lying lips a prince.
- [8] A gift is as a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it: whithersoever it turneth, it prospereth.
- [10] A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.
- [11] An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.
- [13] Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.
- [15] He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the LORD.
- [20] He that hath a froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath a perverse tongue falleth into mischief.
- [21] He that begetteth a fool doeth it to his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy.
- [22] A merry heart doeth good like a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones.
- [25] A foolish son is a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bare him.
- [27] He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.
- [28] Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

- [4] The words of a man's mouth are as deep waters, and the wellspring of wisdom as a flowing brook.
- [5] It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment.
- [7] A fool's mouth is his destruction, and his lips are the snare of his soul.
- [8] The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.
- [9] He also that is slothful in his work is brother to him that is a great waster.
- [11] The rich man's wealth is his strong city, and as an high wall in his own conceit.
- [12] Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour is humility.
- [13] He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.
- [14] The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit who can bear?
- [15] The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.
- [19] A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city: and their contentions are like the bars of a castle.
- [24] A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

- [1] Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.
- [2] Also, that the soul be without knowledge, it is not good.
- [5] A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape.
- [8] He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding shall find good.
- [9] A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall perish.
- [11] The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression.
- [13] A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.
- [15] Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.
- [17] He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and that which he hath given will he pay him again.
- [26] He that wasteth his father, and chaseth away his mother, is a son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.
- [27] Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.

- [28] An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.
- [29] Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools.

- [1] Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.
- [3] It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.
- [4] The sluggard will not plow by reason of the cold; therefore shall he beg in harvest, and have nothing.
- [5] Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.
- [7] The just man walketh in his integrity: his children are blessed after him.
- [15] There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but the lips of knowledge are a precious jewel.
- [17] Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.
- [19] He that goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.
- [20] Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.
- [21] An inheritance may be gotten hastily at the beginning; but the end thereof shall not be blessed.
- [30] The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly.

- [3] To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.
- [5] The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.
- [9] It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman in a wide house.
- [10] The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour findeth no favour in his eyes.
- [11] When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.
- [13] Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.
- [15] It is joy to the just to do judgment: but destruction shall be to the workers of

iniquity.

- [16] The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.
- [19] It is better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.
- [20] There is treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man spendeth it up.
- [21] He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.
- [23] Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.
- [24] Proud and haughty scorner is his name, who dealeth in proud wrath.
- [25] The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour.
- [26] He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous giveth and spareth not.
- [27] The sacrifice of the wicked is abomination: how much more, when he bringeth it with a wicked mind?

- [1] A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favour rather than silver and gold.
- [2] The rich and poor meet together: the LORD is the maker of them all.
- [5] Thorns and snares are in the way of the froward: he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.
- [6] Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.
- [7] The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant to the lender.
- [9] He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.
- [10] Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.
- [16] He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.
- [22] Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate:
- [24] Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go:
- [25] Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.
- [27] If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed from under thee?
- [28] Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set.

- [9] Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.
- [12] Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.
- [15] My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine.
- [16] Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.
- [19] Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.
- [21] For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.
- [22] Hearken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not thy mother when she is old.
- [23] Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.
- [24] The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and he that begetteth a wise child shall have joy of him.
- [25] Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee shall rejoice.

- [1] Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them.
- [2] For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.
- [3] Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established:
- [4] And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.
- [5] A wise man is strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength.
- [8] He that deviseth to do evil shall be called a mischievous person.
- [12] Shall not he render to every man according to his works?
- [13] My son, eat thou honey, because it is good; and the honeycomb, which is sweet to thy taste:
- [14] So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found it, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.
- [15] Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place:
- [16] For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.
- [17] Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth:
- [19] Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked;
- [20] For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put out.
- [25] But to them that rebuke him shall be delight, and a good blessing shall come upon them.
- [28] Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive not with thy lips.

- [29] Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.
- [30] I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding;
- [31] And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down.

- [12] As an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.
- [17] Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be weary of thee, and so hate thee.
- [18] A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.
- [19] Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.
- [21] If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:
- [24] It is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman and in a wide house.
- [28] He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

- [1] As snow in summer, and as rain in harvest, so honour is not seemly for a fool.
- [4] Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him.
- [5] Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in his own conceit.
- [11] As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly.
- [12] Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him.
- [20] Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.
- [21] As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.
- [22] The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.
- [26] Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the

- [1] Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.
- [3] A stone is heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath is heavier than them both.
- [4] Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand before envy?
- [6] Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.
- [9] Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so doth the sweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel.
- [10] Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: for better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.
- [11] My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that I may answer him that reproacheth me.
- [12] A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself; but the simple pass on, and are punished.
- [15] A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike.
- [20] Hell and destruction are never full.
- [23] Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, and look well to thy herds.
- [25] The hay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are gathered.
- [26] The lambs are for thy clothing, and the goats are the price of the field.
- [27] And thou shalt have goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and for the maintenance for thy maidens.

- [1] The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.
- [6] Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich.
- [7] Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son: but he that is a companion of riotous men shameth his father.
- [8] He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.
- [10] Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.
- [13] He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.

- [18] Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but he that is perverse in his ways shall fall at once.
- [19] He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough.
- [20] A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.
- [22] He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.
- [23] He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.
- [24] Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, It is no transgression; the same is the companion of a destroyer.
- [25] He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.

- [2] When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.
- [6] In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.
- [7] The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.
- [16] When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but the righteous shall see their fall.
- [17] Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.
- [18] Where there is no vision, the people perish: but he that keepeth the law, happy is he.
- [20] Seest thou a man that is hasty in his words? there is more hope of a fool than of him.
- [22] An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.
- [23] A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.
- [24] Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul: he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth it not.
- [27] An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.

- [8] Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me:
- [11] There is a generation that curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.
- [12] There is a generation that are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness.
- [14] There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.
- [17] The eye that mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the ravens of the valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall eat it.
- [24] There be four things which are little upon the earth, but they are exceeding wise:
- [25] The ants are a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer;
- [26] The conies are but a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;
- [27] The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them by bands;
- [28] The spider taketh hold with her hands, and is in kings' palaces.
- [33] Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

- [7] Let him drink, and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no more.
- [9] Open thy mouth, judge righteously, and plead the cause of the poor and needy.
- [10] Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies.
- [11] The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her.
- [12] She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.
- [13] She seeketh wool, and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands.
- [14] She is like the merchants' ships; she bringeth her food from afar.
- [15] She riseth also while it is yet night, and giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens.
- [16] She considereth a field, and buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.
- [17] She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheneth her arms.
- [18] She perceiveth that her merchandise is good: her candle goeth not out by night.
- [19] She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff.
- [20] She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.
- [21] She is not afraid of the snow for her household: for all her household are clothed with scarlet.
- [22] She maketh herself coverings of tapestry; her clothing is silk and purple.
- [23] Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land.
- [24] She maketh fine linen, and selleth it; and delivereth girdles unto the merchant.
- [25] Strength and honour are her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come.

- [26] She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness.
- [27] She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.
- [28] Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her.
- [29] Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.
- [31] Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates.

# **Ecclesiastes**

# Qoh.1

- [2] Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; all is vanity.
- [3] What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?
- [4] One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh: but the earth abideth for ever.
- [5] The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hasteth to his place where he arose.
- [6] The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to his circuits.
- [7] All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is not full; unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they return again.
- [9] The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun.
- [14] I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all is vanity and vexation of spirit.
- [15] That which is crooked cannot be made straight: and that which is wanting cannot be numbered.
- [17] And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly: I perceived that this also is vexation of spirit.

# Ooh.2

- [1] I said in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth, therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, this also is vanity.
- [4] I made me great works; I builded me houses; I planted me vineyards:
- [5] I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all kind of fruits:
- [6] I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees:
- [10] And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept not from them, I withheld not my heart

from any joy; for my heart rejoiced in all my labour: and this was my portion of all my labour.

- [14] The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also that one event happeneth to them all.
- [15] Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it happeneth even to me; and why was I then more wise? Then I said in my heart, that this also is vanity.
- [16] For there is no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool for ever; seeing that which now is in the days to come shall all be forgotten. And how dieth the wise man? as the fool.
- [24] There is nothing better for a man, than that he should eat and drink, and that he should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, that it was from the hand of God.
- [26] For God giveth to a man that is good in his sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and to heap up, that he may give to him that is good before God. This also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

- [1] To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven:
- [2] A time to be born, and a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted;
- [3] A time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up;
- [4] A time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance;
- [5] A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together; a time to embrace, and a time to refrain from embracing;
- [6] A time to get, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away;
- [7] A time to rend, and a time to sew; a time to keep silence, and a time to speak;
- [11] He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.
- [13] And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it is the gift of God.
- [18] I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are beasts.
- [19] For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath; so that a man hath no preeminence above a beast: for all is vanity.
- [20] All go unto one place; all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again.
- [22] Wherefore I perceive that there is nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for that is his portion: for who shall bring him to see what shall be after him?

# Qoh.4

- [1] So I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comforter.
- [9] Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour.
- [10] For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him that is alone when he falleth; for he hath not another to help him up.
- [13] Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, who will no more be admonished.

### Qoh.5

- [9] Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king himself is served by the field.
- [10] He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: this is also vanity.
- [15] As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may carry away in his hand.
- [18] Behold that which I have seen: it is good and comely for one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun all the days of his life, which God giveth him: for it is his portion.
- [19] Every man also to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour; this is the gift of God.

# Qoh.6

- [1] There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is common among men:
- [4] For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name shall be covered with darkness.

- [5] It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools.
- [9] Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.
- [11] Wisdom is good with an inheritance: and by it there is profit to them that see the sun.

- [12] For wisdom is a defence, and money is a defence: but the excellency of knowledge is, that wisdom giveth life to them that have it.
- [15] All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that prolongeth his life in his wickedness.
- [25] I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness and madness:

# Qoh.8

- [1] Who is as the wise man? and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine.
- [7] For he knoweth not that which shall be: for who can tell him when it shall be?
- [8] There is no man that hath power over the spirit to retain the spirit; neither hath he power in the day of death: and there is no discharge in that war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it.
- [15] Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun.

- [1] For all this I considered in my heart even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred by all that is before them.
- [3] This is an evil among all things that are done under the sun, that there is one event unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness is in their heart while they live, and after that they go to the dead.
- [5] For the living know that they shall die: but the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for the memory of them is forgotten.
- [6] Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any thing that is done under the sun.
- [7] Go thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works.
- [9] Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: for that is thy portion in this life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun.
- [10] Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

- [11] I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.
- [12] For man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so are the sons of men snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them.
- [13] This wisdom have I seen also under the sun, and it seemed great unto me:
- [17] The words of wise men are heard in quiet more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools.

# **Qoh.10**

- [3] Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, his wisdom faileth him, and he saith to every one that he is a fool.
- [8] He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him.
- [12] The words of a wise man's mouth are gracious; but the lips of a fool will swallow up himself.
- [13] The beginning of the words of his mouth is foolishness: and the end of his talk is mischievous madness.
- [14] A fool also is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and what shall be after him, who can tell him?
- [19] A feast is made for laughter, and wine maketh merry: but money answereth all things.

- [3] If the clouds be full of rain, they empty themselves upon the earth: and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there it shall be.
- [7] Truly the light is sweet, and a pleasant thing it is for the eyes to behold the sun:
- [9] Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things God will bring thee into judgment.
- [10] Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart, and put away evil from thy flesh: for childhood and youth are vanity.

- [2] While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:
- [7] Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.
- [8] Vanity of vanities, saith the preacher; all is vanity.
- [9] And moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order many proverbs.
- [10] The preacher sought to find out acceptable words: and that which was written was upright, even words of truth.

# **Song of Solomon**

### Cant.1

- [1] The song of songs, which is Solomon's.
- [2] Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: for thy love is better than wine.
- [3] Because of the savour of thy good ointments thy name is as ointment poured forth, therefore do the virgins love thee.
- [4] Draw me, we will run after thee: the king hath brought me into his chambers: we will be glad and rejoice in thee, we will remember thy love more than wine: the upright love thee.
- [13] A bundle of myrrh is my wellbeloved unto me; he shall lie all night betwixt my breasts.
- [15] Behold, thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast doves' eyes.
- [16] Behold, thou art fair, my beloved, yea, pleasant: also our bed is green.
- [17] The beams of our house are cedar, and our rafters of fir.

## Cant.2

- [1] I am the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys.
- [2] As the lily among thorns, so is my love among the daughters.
- [3] As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so is my beloved among the sons. I sat down under his shadow with great delight, and his fruit was sweet to my taste.
- [4] He brought me to the banqueting house, and his banner over me was love.
- [5] Stay me with flagons, comfort me with apples: for I am sick of love.
- [6] His left hand is under my head, and his right hand doth embrace me.
- [8] The voice of my beloved! behold, he cometh leaping upon the mountains, skipping upon the hills.

- [9] My beloved is like a roe or a young hart: behold, he standeth behind our wall, he looketh forth at the windows, shewing himself through the lattice.
- [10] My beloved spake, and said unto me, Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.
- [11] For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over and gone;
- [12] The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land;
- [13] The fig tree putteth forth her green figs, and the vines with the tender grape give a good smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.
- [14] O my dove, that art in the clefts of the rock, in the secret places of the stairs, let me see thy countenance, let me hear thy voice; for sweet is thy voice, and thy countenance is comely.
- [15] Take us the foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines: for our vines have tender grapes.
- [16] My beloved is mine, and I am his: he feedeth among the lilies.
- [17] Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, turn, my beloved, and be thou like a roe or a young hart upon the mountains of Bether.

## Cant.4

- [1] Behold, thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast doves' eyes within thy locks: thy hair is as a flock of goats, that appear from mount Gilead.
- [2] Thy teeth are like a flock of sheep that are even shorn, which came up from the washing; whereof every one bear twins, and none is barren among them.
- [3] Thy lips are like a thread of scarlet, and thy speech is comely: thy temples are like a piece of a pomegranate within thy locks.
- [5] Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies.
- [6] Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, I will get me to the mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of frankincense.
- [7] Thou art all fair, my love; there is no spot in thee.
- [9] Thou hast ravished my heart, my spouse; thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck.
- [10] How fair is thy love, my spouse! how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all spices!
- [11] Thy lips, O my spouse, drop as the honeycomb: honey and milk are under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments is like the smell of Lebanon.
- [12] A garden inclosed is my sister, my spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.
- [13] Thy plants are an orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits; camphire, with spikenard,
- [14] Spikenard and saffron; calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense;

myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices:

- [15] A fountain of gardens, a well of living waters, and streams from Lebanon.
- [16] Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my garden, that the spices thereof may flow out. Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruits.

### Cant.5

- [1] I am come into my garden, my sister, my spouse: I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: eat, O friends; drink, yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.
- [2] I sleep, but my heart waketh: it is the voice of my beloved that knocketh, saying, Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled: for my head is filled with dew, and my locks with the drops of the night.

### Cant.6

- [2] My beloved is gone down into his garden, to the beds of spices, to feed in the gardens, and to gather lilies.
- [3] I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine: he feedeth among the lilies.

# Cant.7

- [1] How beautiful are thy feet with shoes, O prince's daughter! the joints of thy thighs are like jewels, the work of the hands of a cunning workman.
- [2] Thy navel is like a round goblet, which wanteth not liquor: thy belly is like an heap of wheat set about with lilies.
- [3] Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins.
- [6] How fair and how pleasant art thou, O love, for delights!
- [7] This thy stature is like to a palm tree, and thy breasts to clusters of grapes.
- [9] And the roof of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that goeth down sweetly, causing the lips of those that are asleep to speak.
- [10] I am my beloved's, and his desire is toward me.
- [11] Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field; let us lodge in the villages.
- [12] Let us get up early to the vineyards; let us see if the vine flourish, whether the tender grape appear, and the pomegranates bud forth: there will I give thee my loves.

# Cant.8

- [7] Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it.
- [14] Make haste, my beloved, and be thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices.

# Isaiah

### Isa.1

[17] Learn to do well; relieve the oppressed, plead for the widow.

### Isa.5

- [8] Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, that they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth!
- [10] Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of an homer shall yield an ephah.
- [11] Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink; that continue until night, till wine inflame them!
- [20] Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!
- [21] Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!

### **Isa.10**

- [1] Woe unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness which they have prescribed;
- [2] To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless!

### Isa.11

- [6] The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them.
- [7] And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

### **Isa.13**

[21] But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of doleful creatures; and owls shall dwell there, and satyrs shall dance there.

### **Isa.14**

- [5] The LORD hath broken the staff of the wicked, and the sceptre of the rulers.
- [6] He who smote the people in wrath with a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and none hindereth.
- [7] The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: they break forth into singing.
- [8] Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, and the cedars of Lebanon, saying, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us.

# **Isa.32**

- [8] But the liberal deviseth liberal things; and by liberal things shall he stand.
- [17] And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance for ever.
- [18] And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places;

### **Isa.33**

[15] He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil;

### **Isa.35**

- [1] The wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.
- [5] Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped.
- [7] And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where each lay, shall be grass with reeds and rushes.

### **Isa.41**

- [18] I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water.
- [19] I will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the shittah tree, and the myrtle, and the oil tree; I will set in the desert the fir tree, and the pine, and the box tree together:

### **Isa.58**

- [10] And if thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness be as the noonday:
- [11] And the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not.

# **Jeremiah**

### Jer.8

[17] For, behold, I will send serpents, cockatrices, among you, which will not be charmed, and they shall bite you, saith the LORD.

# **Ezekiel**

### Ezek.3

- [18] When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand. [19] Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his
- wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.
- [20] Again, When a righteous man doth turn from his righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he shall die: because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand.
- [21] Nevertheless if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he is warned; also thou hast delivered thy

## Ezek.11

[21] But as for them whose heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, I will recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord GOD.

### Ezek.16

[49] Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

# Ezek.18

- [4] Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: the soul that sinneth, it shall die.
- [5] But if a man be just, and do that which is lawful and right,
- [7] And hath not oppressed any, but hath restored to the debtor his pledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment;
- [8] He that hath not given forth upon usury, neither hath taken any increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, hath executed true judgment between man and man,
- [10] If he beget a son that is a robber, a shedder of blood, and that doeth the like to any one of these things,
- [11] And that doeth not any of those duties, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and defiled his neighbour's wife,
- [12] Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath committed abomination,
- [13] Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; his blood shall be upon him.
- [14] Now, lo, if he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins which he hath done, and considereth, and doeth not such like,
- [16] Neither hath oppressed any, hath not withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, but hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment,

- [17] That hath taken off his hand from the poor, that hath not received usury nor increase, he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live.
- [18] As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did that which is not good among his people, lo, even he shall die in his iniquity.
- [19] Yet say ye, Why? doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live.
- [20] The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him.
- [21] But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die.
- [22] All his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live.
- [23] Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?
- [24] But when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked man doeth, shall he live? All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die.
- [26] When a righteous man turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die.
- [27] Again, when the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.
- [28] Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die.
- [30] Therefore I will judge you, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord GOD. Repent, and turn yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin.
- [31] Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and make you a new heart and a new spirit:

#### Ezek.22

- [29] The people of the land have used oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poor and needy: yea, they have oppressed the stranger wrongfully.
- [31] Therefore have I poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: their own way have I recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord GOD.

- [15] Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.
- [16] By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.

### Ezek.33

- [8] When I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.
- [9] Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.
- [11] Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord GOD, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?
- [12] Therefore, thou son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression: as for the wickedness of the wicked, he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his righteousness in the day that he sinneth.
- [13] When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it.
- [14] Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do that which is lawful and right;
- [15] If the wicked restore the pledge, give again that he had robbed, walk in the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die.
- [16] None of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.
- [18] When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby.
- [19] But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby.

# **Daniel**

### Dan.4

- [10] Thus were the visions of mine head in my bed; I saw, and behold a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof was great.
- [11] The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth:
- [12] The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: the beasts of the field had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.

# **Amos**

# Amos.5

- [14] Seek good, and not evil
- [15] Hate the evil, and love the good

# Micah

### Mic.2

- [1] Woe to them that devise iniquity, and work evil upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise it, because it is in the power of their hand.
- [2] And they covet fields, and take them by violence; and houses, and take them away: so they oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage.

### Mic.3

- [2] Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones;
- [3] Who also eat the flesh of my people, and flay their skin from off them; and they break their bones, and chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and as flesh within the caldron.
- [4] Then shall they cry unto the LORD, but he will not hear them: he will even hide

his face from them at that time, as they have behaved themselves ill in their doings.

# Mic.6

- [8] He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?
- [9] The LORD's voice crieth unto the city, and the man of wisdom shall see thy name: hear ye the rod, and who hath appointed it.
- [10] Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the scant measure that is abominable?
- [11] Shall I count them pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful weights?
- [12] For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and their tongue is deceitful in their mouth.
- [13] Therefore also will I make thee sick in smiting thee, in making thee desolate because of thy sins.
- [14] Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy casting down shall be in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver; and that which thou deliverest will I give up to the sword.
- [15] Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not drink wine.

# Mic.7

- [1] Woe is me! for I am as when they have gathered the summer fruits, as the grapegleanings of the vintage: there is no cluster to eat: my soul desired the firstripe fruit.
- [2] The good man is perished out of the earth: and there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man his brother with a net.
- [3] That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, the prince asketh, and the judge asketh for a reward; and the great man, he uttereth his mischievous desire: so they wrap it up.
- [4] The best of them is as a brier: the most upright is sharper than a thorn hedge: the day of thy watchmen and thy visitation cometh; now shall be their perplexity.
- [5] Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide: keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom.
- [6] For the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law; a man's enemies are the men of his own house.
- [7] Therefore I will look unto the LORD; I will wait for the God of my salvation: my

God will hear me.

- [8] Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the LORD shall be a light unto me.
- [17] They shall lick the dust like a serpent, they shall move out of their holes like worms of the earth: they shall be afraid of the LORD our God, and shall fear because of thee.
- [18] Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy.
- [19] He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea.

# Nahum

### Nah.1

- [3] The LORD is slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit the wicked: the LORD hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet.
- [7] The LORD is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him.

# Nah.3

- [1] Woe to the bloody city! it is all full of lies and robbery; the prey departeth not;
- [2] The noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the pransing horses, and of the jumping chariots.
- [3] The horseman lifteth up both the bright sword and the glittering spear: and there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcases; and there is none end of their corpses; they stumble upon their corpses:

# Habakkuk

### Hab.2

- [9] Woe to him that coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he may set his nest on high.
- [12] Woe to him that buildeth a town with blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity!

# Zechariah

- [4] Be ye not as your fathers, unto whom the former prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Turn ye now from your evil ways, and from your evil doings: but they did not hear, nor hearken unto me, saith the LORD.
- [5] Your fathers, where are they? and the prophets, do they live for ever?

# **Matthew**

- [1] Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem,
- [11] And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.
- [13] And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him.
- [14] When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt:
- [16] Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently inquired of the wise men.
- [19] But when Herod was dead,
- [21] And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel.

- [1] In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea,
- [2] And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.
- [6] And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins.
- [7] But when he saw many of the Pharisees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?
- [13] Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him.
- [16] And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him:

# Matt.4

- [12] Now when Jesus had heard that John was cast into prison, he departed into Galilee;
- [17] From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.
- [18] And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.
- [19] And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men.
- [20] And they straightway left their nets, and followed him.
- [21] And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them.
- [22] And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.
- [23] And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people.
- [24] And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatick, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them.
- [25] And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and from Decapolis, and from Jerusalem, and from Judaea, and from beyond Jordan.

### Matt.5

[1] And seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him:

- [2] And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,
- [3] Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.
- [4] Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.
- [5] Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.
- [6] Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.
- [7] Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.
- [8] Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.
- [9] Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.
- [10] Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.
- [11] Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.
- [14] Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.
- [15] Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.
- [16] Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.
- [21] Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment:
- [25] Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.
- [44] But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

- [2] Therefore when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.
- [5] And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.
- [6] But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy God which is in secret; and thy Godwhich seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.
- [7] But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.
- [11] Give us this day our daily bread.
- [12] And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.

- [13] And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil.
- [16] Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast.
- [17] But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face;
- [18] That thou appear not unto men to fast.
- [19] Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:
- [21] For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.
- [22] The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.
- [23] But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!
- [24] No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other.
- [26] Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns?
- [28] And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:
- [29] And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

- [1] Judge not, that ye be not judged.
- [3] And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?
- [5] Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.
- [7] Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you:
- [8] For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.
- [15] Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.
- [16] Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?
- [17] Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.
- [18] A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.
- [19] Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

- [20] Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.
- [24] Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:
- [25] And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock.
- [26] And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand:
- [27] And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it.
- [28] And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at his doctrine:
- [29] For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes.

[1] When he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.

### Matt.9

- [9] And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.
- [10] And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples.
- [11] And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners?
- [12] But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.
- [13] But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.
- [35] And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people.
- [36] But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd.

- [16] Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.
- [17] But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues;
- [19] But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak.
- [23] But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another.

- [1] And it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their cities.
- [28] Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.
- [29] Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.
- [30] For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

- [1] At that time Jesus went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungred, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat.
- [2] But when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day.
- [5] Or have ye not read in the law, how that on the sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless?
- [6] But I say unto you, That in this place is one greater than the temple.
- [7] But if ye had known what this meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.
- [11] And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out?
- [12] How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days.
- [14] Then the Pharisees went out, and held a council against him, how they might destroy him.
- [15] But when Jesus knew it, he withdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all;
- [22] Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw.
- [23] And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the son of David?

- [24] But when the Pharisees heard it, they said, This fellow doth not cast out devils, but by Beelzebub the prince of the devils.
- [25] And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:
- [33] Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit.
- [34] O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.
- [35] A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.
- [43] When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

- [1] The same day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea side.
- [2] And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.
- [3] And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower went forth to sow;
- [4] And when he sowed, some seeds fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured them up:
- [5] Some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth:
- [6] And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away.
- [7] And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up, and choked them:
- [8] But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.
- [9] Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.
- [12] For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.
- [13] Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand.
- [16] But blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear.
- [17] For verily I say unto you, That many prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.
- [18] Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower.
- [53] And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed

thence.

[54] And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these mighty works?

[57] And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.

### Matt.15

- [10] And he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand:
- [11] Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.
- [14] Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

### **Matt.18**

- [12] How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?
- [13] And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.
- [15] Moreover if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother.
- [16] But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.
- [17] And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a publican.

- [13] Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should put his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them.
- [14] But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven.
- [15] And he laid his hands on them, and departed thence.
- [19] Honour thy father and thy mother: and, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.
- [20] The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet?

- [21] Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me.
- [22] But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions.
- [23] Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven.
- [24] And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

- [15] Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might entangle him in his talk.
- [16] And they sent out unto him their disciples with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any man: for thou regardest not the person of men.
- [17] Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Caesar, or not?
- [18] But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites?
- [19] Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a penny.
- [20] And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription?
- [21] They say unto him, Caesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things that are God's.
- [22] When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.
- [34] But when the Pharisees had heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together.
- [35] Then one of them, which was a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying,
- [36] Master, which is the great commandment in the law?
- [37] Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.
- [38] This is the first and great commandment.
- [39] And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

- [1] Then spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his disciples,
- [2] Saying, The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat:
- [3] All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not ye

after their works: for they say, and do not.

- [4] For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers.
- [5] But all their works they do for to be seen of men: they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments,
- [6] And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues,
- [7] And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi.
- [12] And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.
- [13] But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.
- [14] Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.
- [15] Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.
- [16] Woe unto you, ye blind guides, which say, Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor!
- [17] Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the gold?
- [18] And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty.
- [19] Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the gift?
- [20] Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.
- [21] And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him that dwelleth therein.
- [23] Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.
- [24] Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.
- [25] Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess.
- [26] Thou blind Pharisee, cleanse first that which is within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.
- [27] Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.
- [28] Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of

hypocrisy and iniquity.

- [29] Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,
- [31] Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets.
- [32] Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers.
- [33] Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?
- [34] Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city:
- [37] O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!
- [38] Behold, your house is left unto you desolate.
- [39] For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

- [1] And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple.
- [7] For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.
- [8] All these are the beginning of sorrows.
- [9] Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.
- [10] And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.
- [11] And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.
- [12] And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.
- [23] Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not.
- [24] For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.
- [25] Behold, I have told you before.
- [26] Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.

- [35] For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:
- [36] Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.
- [37] Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink?
- [38] When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee?
- [39] Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?
- [40] And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.
- [41] Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:
- [42] For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:
- [43] I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.
- [44] Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?
  [45] Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me.

- [3] Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas,
- [4] And consulted that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill him.
- [5] But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar among the people.
- [57] And they that had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.
- [59] Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death;
- [60] But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, yet found they none. At the last came two false witnesses,
- [65] Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.
- [66] What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death.
- [67] Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote him with the palms of their hands,
- [68] Saying, Prophesy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee?
- [69] Now Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee.

- [70] But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest.
- [71] And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jesus of Nazareth.
- [72] And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man.
- [73] And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee.
- [74] Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.
- [75] And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

- [1] When the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death:
- [2] And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor.
- [11] And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest.
- [12] And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing.
- [13] Then said Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee?
- [14] And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.
- [15] Now at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would.
- [16] And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas.
- [17] Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus which is called Christ?
- [18] For he knew that for envy they had delivered him.
- [19] When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him.
- [20] But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus.
- [21] The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Barabbas.
- [22] Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified.
- [23] And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

- [24] When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it.
- [25] Then answered all the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children.
- [26] Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified.
- [27] Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers.
- [28] And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe.
- [29] And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews!
- [30] And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head.
- [31] And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify him.
- [32] And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross.
- [33] And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a skull,
- [34] They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink.
- [35] And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.
- [36] And sitting down they watched him there;
- [48] One of them ran, and took a spunge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink.
- [50] Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.
- [55] And many women were there beholding afar off, which followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto him:
- [56] Among which was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's children.
- [57] When the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathaea, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple:
- [58] He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered.
- [59] And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,
- [60] And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.
- [61] And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against the

- [1] As it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre.
- [7] And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you.
- [9] And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.
- [10] Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell my brethren that they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me.
- [11] Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done.
- [13] Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept.
- [19] Go ye therefore, and teach all nations:
- [20] Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

# Mark

- [2] As it is written in the prophets, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.
- [3] The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.
- [4] John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins.
- [5] And there went out unto him all the land of Judaea, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, confessing their sins.
- [6] And John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat locusts and wild honey;
- [16] Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.
- [17] And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.
- [18] And straightway they forsook their nets, and followed him.

- [19] And when he had gone a little further thence, he saw James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets.
- [20] And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him.
- [21] And they went into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and taught.
- [22] And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.

- [1] And again he entered into Capernaum, after some days; and it was noised that he was in the house.
- [2] And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive them, no, not so much as about the door: and he preached the word unto them.
- [15] And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.
- [16] And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners?
- [17] When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.
- [23] And it came to pass, that he went through the corn fields on the sabbath day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the ears of corn.
- [24] And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful?
- [25] And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungred, he, and they that were with him?

- [1] And he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had a withered hand.
- [6] And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy him.
- [7] But Jesus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him, and from Judaea,

- [8] And from Jerusalem, and from Idumaea, and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.
- [22] And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, He hath Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.
- [23] And he called them unto him, and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan?
- [24] And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.
- [25] And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.
- [26] And if Satan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.
- [31] There came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him.
- [32] And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.
- [33] And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren?
- [34] And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!
- [35] For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

- [1] And he began again to teach by the sea side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.
- [2] And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,
- [3] Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow:
- [4] And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.
- [5] And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth:
- [6] But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away.
- [7] And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.
- [8] And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up and increased; and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred.
- [9] And he said unto them, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.
- [10] And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of him the parable.

- [11] And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are done in parables:
- [12] That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them.
- [13] And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?
- [14] The sower soweth the word.
- [15] And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, Satan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts.
- [16] And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness;
- [17] And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended.
- [18] And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,
- [19] And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.
- [20] And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred.
- [21] And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?
- [22] For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.
- [23] If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

- [1] And he went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his disciples follow him.
- [2] And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him were astonished, saying, From whence hath this man these things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands?
- [3] Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him.
- [4] But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.
- [5] And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them.
- [6] And he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about the villages,

teaching.

- [7] And he called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits;
- [8] And commanded them that they should take nothing for their journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no money in their purse:
- [9] But be shod with sandals; and not put on two coats.
- [10] And he said unto them, In what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till ye depart from that place.
- [11] And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city.
- [12] And they went out, and preached that men should repent.
- [13] And they cast out many devils, and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them.
- [20] For Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just man and an holy, and observed him; and when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly.
- [21] And when a convenient day was come, that Herod on his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief estates of Galilee;
- [22] And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.
- [23] And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.
- [24] And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.
- [25] And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.
- [26] And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.
- [27] And immediately the king sent an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison,
- [28] And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother.
- [29] And when his disciples heard of it, they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.
- [30] And the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jesus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught.
- [31] And he said unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while: for there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat.

- [32] And they departed into a desert place by ship privately.
- [33] And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and ran afoot thither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him.
- [34] And Jesus, when he came out, saw much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and he began to teach them many things.

- [21] For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,
- [22] Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:
- [23] All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

# Mark.8

- [36] For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?
- [37] Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

- [13] And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them.
- [14] But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.
- [16] And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.
- [17] And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?
- [19] Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother.
- [20] And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth.
- [21] Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me.
- [22] And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great

possessions.

- [23] And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!
- [24] And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!
- [25] It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.
- [26] And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved?
- [27] And Jesus looking upon them saith, With men it is impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible.

# Mark.11

- [15] And they come to Jerusalem: and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves;
- [16] And would not suffer that any man should carry any vessel through the temple.
- [17] And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of thieves.
- [18] And the scribes and chief priests heard it, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because all the people was astonished at his doctrine.
- [19] And when even was come, he went out of the city.

- [28] And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all?
- [30] Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment.
- [31] And the second is like, namely this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.
- [38] And he said unto them in his doctrine, Beware of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and love salutations in the marketplaces,
- [39] And the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts:
- [40] Which devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers: these shall receive greater damnation.

- [1] After two days was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death.
- [2] But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar of the people.
- [3] And being in Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of spikenard very precious; and she brake the box, and poured it on his head.
- [4] And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made?
- [5] For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.
- [6] And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.
- [7] For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always.
- [42] Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.
- [43] And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders.
- [44] And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead him away safely.
- [45] And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, master; and kissed him.
- [46] And they laid their hands on him, and took him.
- [53] And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes.
- [54] And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.
- [55] And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jesus to put him to death; and found none.
- [56] For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together.
- [57] And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying,
- [58] We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.
- [59] But neither so did their witness agree together.
- [60] And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?
- [63] Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses?

- [64] Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death.
- [65] And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophesy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.
- [66] And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest:
- [67] And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth.
- [68] But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.
- [69] And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is one of them
- [70] And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them: for thou art a Galilaean, and thy speech agreeth thereto.
- [71] But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I know not this man of whom ye speak.
- [72] And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

- [1] And straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried him away, and delivered him to Pilate.
- [2] And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, Thou sayest it.
- [3] And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing.
- [4] And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee.
- [5] But Jesus yet answered nothing; so that Pilate marvelled.
- [6] Now at that feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired.
- [7] And there was one named Barabbas, which lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection.
- [8] And the multitude crying aloud began to desire him to do as he had ever done unto them.
- [9] But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews?
- [10] For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy.
- [11] But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them.

- [12] And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do unto him whom ye call the King of the Jews?
- [13] And they cried out again, Crucify him.
- [14] Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him.
- [15] And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified.
- [16] And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called Praetorium; and they call together the whole band.
- [17] And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head,
- [18] And began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews!
- [19] And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees worshipped him.
- [20] And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him.
- [21] And they compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross.
- [22] And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.
- [23] And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received it not.
- [24] And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take.
- [25] And it was the third hour, and they crucified him.
- [26] And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS.
- [27] And with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left.
- [35] And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elias.
- [36] And one ran and filled a spunge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down.
- [37] And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.
- [40] There were also women looking on afar off: among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and Salome;
- [41] (Who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered unto him;) and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem.
- [42] And now when the even was come, because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath,
- [43] Joseph of Arimathaea, and honourable counseller, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus.

- [44] And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead.
- [45] And when he knew it of the centurion, he gave the body to Joseph.
- [46] And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre.
- [47] And Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of Joses beheld where he was laid.

- [1] And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and Salome, had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him.
- [2] And very early in the morning the first day of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun.
- [3] And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?
- [4] And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.
- [5] And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted.
- [6] And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him.
- [7] But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, as he said unto you.
- [8] And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and were amazed: neither said they any thing to any man; for they were afraid.
- [9] Now when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene.
- [10] And she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept.
- [11] And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not.
- [14] Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.
- [15] And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

# Luke

# Luke.2

- [1] And it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Caesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed.
- [3] And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.
- [4] And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judaea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem; (because he was of the house and lineage of David:)
- [5] To be taxed with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child.
- [6] And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.
- [7] And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger.
- [40] And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom: and the grace of God was upon him.
- [41] Now his parents went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the passover.
- [42] And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem after the custom of the feast.
- [43] And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not of it.
- [44] But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance.
- [45] And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him.
- [46] And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions.
- [47] And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers.
- [48] And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.
- [51] And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them:
- [52] And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature.

- [1] Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Caesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judaea, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Ituraea and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene,
- [2] Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests, the word of God came unto John the son of Zacharias in the wilderness.
- [3] And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins;

- [5] Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways shall be made smooth;
- [6] And all flesh shall see the salvation of God.
- [7] Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?
- [8] Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance.
- [10] And the people asked him, saying, What shall we do then?
- [11] He answereth and saith unto them, He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath meat, let him do likewise.
- [14] And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, Do violence to no man, neither accuse any falsely.
- [18] And many other things in his exhortation preached he unto the people.
- [19] But Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias his brother Philip's wife, and for all the evils which Herod had done,
- [20] Added yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison.

- [1] And Jesus being full of the Holy Ghost returned from Jordan, and was led by the Spirit into the wilderness,
- [2] Being forty days tempted of the devil. And in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward hungered.
- [3] And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread.
- [4] And Jesus answered him, saying, It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.
- [5] And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.
- [6] And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it.
- [7] If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine.
- [8] And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan.
- [13] And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from him.
- [14] And Jesus returned into Galilee: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about.
- [15] And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.
- [16] And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.
- [17] And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,
- [18] The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the

gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised.

- [20] And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.
- [22] And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this Joseph's son?
- [23] And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in Capernaum, do also here in thy country.
- [24] And he said, Verily I say unto you, No prophet is accepted in his own country.
- [31] And came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee, and taught them on the sabbath days.
- [32] And they were astonished at his doctrine: for his word was with power.
- [37] And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about.
- [42] And when it was day, he departed and went into a desert place: and the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should not depart from them.
- [43] And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent.
- [44] And he preached in the synagogues of Galilee.

# Luke.5

- [30] But their scribes and Pharisees murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners?
- [31] And Jesus answering said unto them, They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick.
- [32] I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.
- [33] And they said unto him, Why do the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise the disciples of the Pharisees; but thine eat and drink?
- [34] And he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them?

- [1] And it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing them in their hands.
- [2] And certain of the Pharisees said unto them, Why do ye that which is not lawful to do on the sabbath days?
- [9] Then said Jesus unto them, I will ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath

- days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy it?
- [12] And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God.
- [13] And when it was day, he called unto him his disciples: and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles;
- [17] And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all Judaea and Jerusalem, and from the sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases:
- [18] And they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed.
- [19] And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there went virtue out of him, and healed them all.
- [20] And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed be ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God.
- [21] Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. Blessed are ye that weep now: for ye shall laugh.
- [22] Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.
- [24] But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation.
- [25] Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.
- [26] Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.
- [27] But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you,
- [28] Bless them that curse you, and pray for them which despitefully use you.
- [29] And unto him that smiteth thee on the one cheek offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy cloke forbid not to take thy coat also.
- [31] And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.
- [35] But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great.
- [37] Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven:
- [39] And he spake a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch?
- [41] And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye?
- [42] Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly

to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

- [45] A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.
- [47] Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like:
- [48] He is like a man which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it: for it was founded upon a rock.
- [49] But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built an house upon the earth; against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was great.

- [28] For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist.
- [29] And all the people that heard him, and the publicans, justified God, being baptized with the baptism of John.
- [36] And one of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat.
- [37] And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that Jesus sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment,
- [38] And stood at his feet behind him weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed them with the ointment.
- [39] Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw it, he spake within himself, saying, This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him: for she is a sinner.
- [40] And Jesus answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on.
- [41] There was a certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty.
- [42] And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most?
- [43] Simon answered and said, I suppose that he, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.
- [44] And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head.
- [45] Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased

to kiss my feet.

- [46] My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment.
- [47] Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little.
- [48] And he said unto her, Thy sins are forgiven.
- [49] And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, Who is this that forgiveth sins also?
- [50] And he said to the woman, Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.

- [1] And it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, preaching and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve were with him,
- [4] And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable:
- [5] A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it.
- [6] And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture.
- [7] And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it.
- [8] And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundredfold. And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.
- [9] And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be?
- [10] And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.
- [11] Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God.
- [12] Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved.
- [13] They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.
- [14] And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection.
- [15] But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.
- [16] No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light.
- [17] For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither any thing hid, that

# Luke.9

[25] For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away?

- [22] All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him.
- [23] And he turned him unto his disciples, and said privately, Blessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see:
- [24] For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.
- [25] And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?
- [26] He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?
- [27] And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself.
- [29] But he, willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour?
- [30] And Jesus answering said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead.
- [31] And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side.
- [32] And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side.
- [33] But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on him,
- [34] And went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.
- [35] And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.
- [36] Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among

the thieves?

[37] And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

# Luke.11

- [1] And it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples.
- [2] And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.
- [3] Give us day by day our daily bread.
- [4] And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.
- [9] And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.
- [10] For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.
- [17] But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth.
- [43] Woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.
- [46] And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.
- [52] Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.
- [53] And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things:
- [54] Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

- [15] And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.
- [16] And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:
- [17] And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room

where to bestow my fruits?

- [18] And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.
- [19] And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.
- [20] But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided?
- [21] So is he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.
- [22] And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.
- [23] The life is more than meat, and the body is more than raiment.
- [27] Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

# Luke,14

- [11] For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.
- [12] Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor thy rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompence be made thee.
- [13] But when thou makest a feast, call the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind:
- [14] And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just.

- [1] Then drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him.
- [2] And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them.
- [3] And he spake this parable unto them, saying,
- [4] What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?
- [5] And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing.
- [6] And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.
- [7] I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance.
- [8] Either what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find it?

- [9] And when she hath found it, she calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost.
- [10] Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.
- [11] And he said, A certain man had two sons:
- [12] And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them his living.
- [13] And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living.
- [14] And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want.
- [15] And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine.
- [16] And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him.
- [17] And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!
- [18] I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee,
- [19] And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.
- [20] And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.
- [21] And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.
- [22] But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet:
- [23] And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat, and be merry:
- [24] For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry.
- [25] Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew night o the house, he heard musick and dancing.
- [26] And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.
- [27] And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.
- [28] And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and intreated him.
- [29] And he answering said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment: and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:
- [30] But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with

harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.

- [31] And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.
- [32] It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

# Luke.17

- [1] Then said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe unto him, through whom they come!
- [2] It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.
- [3] Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him.
- [4] And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

## Luke.18

- [15] And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when his disciples saw it, they rebuked them.
- [16] But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.
- [22] Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.
- [23] And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich.
- [24] And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!
- [25] For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

- [1] And Jesus entered and passed through Jericho.
- [2] And, behold, there was a man named Zacchaeus, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.
- [3] And he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature.
- [4] And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycomore tree to see him: for he was to

pass that way.

- [5] And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zacchaeus, make haste, and come down; for to day I must abide at thy house.
- [6] And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.
- [7] And when they saw it, they all murmured, saying, That he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner.
- [8] And Zacchaeus stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I restore him fourfold.
- [9] And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as he also is a son of Abraham.
- [45] And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought;
- [46] Saying unto them, It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves.
- [47] And he taught daily in the temple. But the chief priests and the scribes and the chief of the people sought to destroy him,
- [48] And could not find what they might do: for all the people were very attentive to hear him.

- [1] And it came to pass, that on one of those days, as he taught the people in the temple, and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon him with the elders,
- [2] And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, by what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority?
- [3] And he answered and said unto them, I will also ask you one thing; and answer me:
- [4] The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men?
- [5] And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not?
- [6] But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us: for they be persuaded that John was a prophet.
- [7] And they answered, that they could not tell whence it was.
- [8] And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.
- [45] Then in the audience of all the people he said unto his disciples,
- [46] Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts;
- [47] Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall receive greater damnation.

#### Luke.21

- [1] And he looked up, and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury.
- [2] And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two mites.
- [3] And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all:
- [4] For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.
- [5] And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said,
- [6] As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

- [1] Now the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover.
- [2] And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people.
- [3] Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve
- [4] And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them.
- [5] And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money.
- [6] And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude.
- [7] Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed.
- [8] And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.
- [9] And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare?
- [10] And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in.
- [11] And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?
- [12] And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.
- [13] And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.
- [14] And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him.
- [34] And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou

shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

- [47] And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus to kiss him.
- [54] Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high priest's house. And Peter followed afar off.
- [55] And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them.
- [56] But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him.
- [57] And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.
- [58] And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not.
- [59] And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this fellow also was with him: for he is a Galilaean.
- [60] And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew.
- [62] And Peter went out, and wept bitterly.
- [63] And the men that held Jesus mocked him, and smote him.
- [64] And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophesy, who is it that smote thee?
- [65] And many other things blasphemously spake they against him.
- [66] And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council.

- [1] And the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate.
- [2] And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar, saying that he himself is Christ a King.
- [3] And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest it.
- [4] Then said Pilate to the chief priests and to the people, I find no fault in this man.
- [5] And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place.
- [6] When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilaean.
- [7] And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time.
- [8] And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for he was desirous to see him of a long season, because he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him.
- [9] Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing.

- [10] And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him.
- [11] And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate.
- [12] And the same day Pilate and Herod were made friends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.
- [13] And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people,
- [14] Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and, behold, I, having examined him before you, have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him:
- [15] No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him.
- [16] I will therefore chastise him, and release him.
- [17] (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)
- [18] And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas:
- [19] (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison.)
- [20] Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, spake again to them.
- [21] But they cried, saying, Crucify him, crucify him.
- [22] And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let him go.
- [23] And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed.
- [24] And Pilate gave sentence that it should be as they required.
- [25] And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will.
- [26] And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear it after Jesus.
- [27] And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.
- [28] But Jesus turning unto them said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.
- [29] For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck.
- [30] Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.
- [31] For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?
- [32] And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.
- [33] And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

- [34] Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.
- [35] And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.
- [36] And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar,
- [37] And saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thyself.
- [38] And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.
- [39] And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.
- [40] But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?
- [44] And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour.
- [45] And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst.
- [46] And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.
- [47] Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.
- [48] And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned.
- [49] And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things.
- [50] And, behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counseller; and he was a good man, and a just:
- [51] (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) he was of Arimathaea, a city of the Jews: who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.
- [52] This man went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus.
- [53] And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.
- [54] And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on.
- [55] And the women also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.
- [56] And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day according to the commandment.

- [1] Now upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them.
- [2] And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

- [3] And they entered in, and found not the body of Jesus.
- [10] It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary the mother of James, and other women that were with them, which told these things unto the apostles.
- [11] And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not.
- [12] Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.
- [13] And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem about threescore furlongs.
- [14] And they talked together of all these things which had happened.
- [15] And it came to pass, that, while they communed together and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them.
- [36] And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.
- [37] But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit.
- [50] And he led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them.
- [51] And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven.
- [52] And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy:
- [53] And were continually in the temple, praising and blessing God. Amen.

# **John**

# John.1

- [1] In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.
- [2] The same was in the beginning with God.
- [3] All things were made by God; and without God was not any thing made that was made.
- [4] In God was life; and the life was the light of men.
- [5] And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

# John.2

- [13] And the Jews' passover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem,
- [14] And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the

changers of money sitting:

[15] And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;

## John.3

- [20] For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.
- [21] But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

# John.4

- [24] God is a Spirit: and they that worship God must worship him in spirit and in truth.
- [44] For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country.

# John.7

[4] For there is no man that doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, shew thyself to the world.

# John.8

- [1] Jesus went unto the mount of Olives.
- [2] And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them.
- [3] And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst,
- [4] They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.
- [5] Now Moses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou?
- [6] This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not.
- [7] So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.

# John.13

[34] A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.

#### John.18

- [1] When Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples.
- [2] And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place: for Jesus ofttimes resorted thither with his disciples.
- [3] Judas then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons.
- [4] Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye?
- [5] They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am he. And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them.
- [6] As soon then as he had said unto them, I am he, they went backward, and fell to the ground.
- [7] Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth.
- [8] Jesus answered, I have told you that I am he: if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way:
- [9] That the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.
- [10] Then Simon Peter having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus.
- [11] Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath.
- [12] Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Jesus, and bound him,
- [13] And led him away to Annas first; for he was father in law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year.
- [14] Now Caiaphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.
- [15] And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest.
- [16] But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter.
- [17] Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also one of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.
- [18] And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for it was

- cold: and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself.
- [19] The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine.
- [20] Jesus answered him, I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing.
- [21] Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said.
- [22] And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so?
- [23] Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me?
- [24] Now Annas had sent him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest.
- [25] And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also one of his disciples? He denied it, and said, I am not.
- [26] One of the servants of the high priest, being his kinsman whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him?
- [27] Peter then denied again: and immediately the cock crew.
- [28] Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the passover.
- [29] Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man?
- [30] They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee.
- [31] Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:
- [33] Then Pilate entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews?
- [34] Jesus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?
- [35] Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done?
- [38] Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault at all.
- [39] But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the Passover.
- [40] Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber.

### John,19

[4] Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him.

- [6] When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify him: for I find no fault in him.
- [9] And went again into the judgment hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no answer.
- [10] Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee?
- [12] And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Caesar's friend.
- [13] When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha.
- [14] And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King!
- [15] They cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priest answered.
- [16] Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led him away.
- [17] And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha:
- [18] Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst.
- [23] Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also his coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout.
- [24] They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be.
- [25] Now there stood by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the wife of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene.
- [26] When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son!
- [27] Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home.
- [28] After this, Jesus saith, I thirst.
- [29] Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a spunge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth.
- [30] When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.
- [31] The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away.
- [32] Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was

crucified with him.

- [33] But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:
- [38] And after this Joseph of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus.
- [39] And there came also Nicodemus, which at the first came to Jesus by night, and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound weight.
- [40] Then took they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury.
- [41] Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid.
- [42] There laid they Jesus therefore because of the Jews' preparation day; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

## John.20

- [1] The first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.
- [2] Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him.
- [3] Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre.
- [4] So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre.
- [5] And he stooping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in.
- [6] Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie,
- [7] And the napkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself.
- [10] Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.
- [11] But Mary stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, and looked into the sepulchre,
- [15] Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou?
- [18] Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen Jesus, and that he had spoken these things unto her.
- [19] Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.
- [26] And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then

came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you. [30] And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book:

# **Romans**

## Rom.1

- [7] To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called to be saints: Grace to you and peace from God.
- [10] Making request, if by any means now at length I might have a prosperous journey by the will of God to come unto you.
- [11] For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established;
- [12] That is, that I may be comforted together with you by the mutual faith both of you and me.
- [13] Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I purposed to come unto you, (but was let hitherto,) that I might have some fruit among you also, even as among other Gentiles.
- [14] I am debtor both to the Greeks, and to the Barbarians; both to the wise, and to the unwise.
- [15] So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also.
- [16] For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.
- [17] For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith.
- [19] Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them.
- [20] For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:
- [21] Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.
- [22] Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools,
- [30] Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents,

## Rom.2

- [1] Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things.
- [4] Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance?
- [7] To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life:
- [8] But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath,
- [9] Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile;
- [10] But glory, honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first, and also to the Gentile:
- [19] And art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness,
- [20] An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, which hast the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law.
- [21] Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal?

### Rom.3

- [10] As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one:
- [11] There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.
- [12] They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.
- [13] Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips:
- [14] Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness:
- [15] Their feet are swift to shed blood:
- [16] Destruction and misery are in their ways:
- [17] And the way of peace have they not known:
- [23] For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;

### Rom.4

[7] Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

### Rom.7

[14] For we know that the law is spiritual.

### Rom.8

- [14] For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons and daughters of God.
- [16] The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:
- [28] And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose.
- [31] What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us?
- [38] For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,
- [39] Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God.

### **Rom.11**

- [3] Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my life.
- [10] Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and bow down their back alway.
- [11] I say then, Have they stumbled that they should fall?
- [33] O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God!

### **Rom.12**

- [8] Or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, let him do it with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness.
- [9] Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good.
- [10] Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in honour preferring one another;
- [11] Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;
- [12] Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer;
- [13] Distributing to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality.
- [14] Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.
- [15] Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.

- [16] Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.
- [17] Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men.
- [18] If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.
- [19] Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.
- [20] Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.
- [21] Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

## **Rom.13**

- [1] Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God.
- [2] Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation.
- [3] For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same:
- [4] For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil.
- [8] Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.
- [9] For this, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.
- [10] Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love is the fulfilling of the law.
- [12] The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light.
- [13] Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying.

## **Rom.14**

- [8] For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's.
- [12] So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.
- [13] Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion to fall in his brother's way.
- [16] Let not then your good be evil spoken of:

[19] Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith one may edify another.

## **Rom.15**

- [1] We then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.
- [2] Let every one of us please his neighbour for his good to edification.
- [5] Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be likeminded one toward another according to Christ Jesus:
- [6] That ye may with one mind and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.
- [13] Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope.
- [14] And I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodness, filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one another.
- [32] That I may come unto you with joy by the will of God, and may with you be refreshed.
- [33] Now the God of peace be with you all. Amen.

## **Rom.16**

[20] And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet.

# 1 Corinthians

### 1Cor.1

- [3] Grace be unto you, and peace, from God.
- [5] That in every thing ye are enriched by God, in all utterance, and in all knowledge;
- [27] God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty;

## 1Cor.2

- [7] But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory:
- [9] But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him.
- [10] But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God.
- [11] For what man knoweth the things of a man, save the spirit of man which is in him? even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God.
- [12] Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us of God.

## 1Cor.3

- [8] Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.
- [18] Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.

## 1Cor.7

[3] Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband.

### 1Cor.9

[9] Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn.

### 1Cor.13

[13] And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

### 1Cor.14

[33] For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.

## 1Cor.15

[41] There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory.

### 1Cor.16

[14] Let all your things be done with charity.

## 2 Corinthians

## 2Cor.1

- [2] Grace be to you and peace from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.
- [3] Blessed be the God of all comfort;

## 2Cor.4

- [2] But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God.
- [8] We are troubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed, but not in despair;
- [9] Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed;
- [18] While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal.

## 2Cor.6

[10] As sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

## 2Cor.7

[2] Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we have defrauded no man.

## 2Cor.8

- [2] How that in a great trial of affliction the abundance of their joy and their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their liberality.
- [7] Therefore, as ye abound in every thing, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to us, see that ye abound in this grace also.
- [12] For if there be first a willing mind, it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not.
- [13] For I mean not that other men be eased, and ye burdened:
- [14] But by an equality, that now at this time your abundance may be a supply for their want, that their abundance also may be a supply for your want: that there may be equality:

### **2Cor.9**

- [6] But this I say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully.
- [7] Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver.
- [8] And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work:
- [9] (As it is written, He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever.
- [10] Now he that ministereth seed to the sower both minister bread for your food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of your righteousness;)
- [11] Being enriched in every thing to all bountifulness, which causeth through us thanksgiving to God.

### 2Cor.11

- [13] For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.
- [14] And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.
- [15] Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.
- [20] For ye suffer, if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take

of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face.

### 2Cor.13

- [7] Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though we be as reprobates.
- [8] For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.

## **Galatians**

### Gal.5

- [22] But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith,
- [23] Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.
- [25] If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.
- [26] Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

### Gal.6

- [3] For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.
- [4] But let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and not in another.
- [5] For every man shall bear his own burden.
- [6] Let him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things.
- [7] Be not deceived; for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.
- [9] And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap.
- [10] As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all men.

# **Ephesians**

- [1] I therefore, beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called,
- [2] With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, forbearing one another in love:
- [25] Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.
- [26] Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:
- [27] Neither give place to the devil.
- [28] Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.
- [29] Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers.
- [31] Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:
- [32] And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another.

## Eph.5

- [15] See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,
- [28] So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.

## Eph.6

- [1] Children, obey your parents.
- [2] Honour thy father and mother,
- [3] That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.
- [4] And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath.
- [12] For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.
- [14] Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness;
- [15] And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;

# **Philippians**

### Phil.1

- [9] And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all judgment;
- [10] That ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere and without offence:
- [11] Being filled with the fruits of righteousness.

## Phil.2

- [2] Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be likeminded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind.
- [3] Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.
- [4] Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.
- [14] Do all things without murmurings and disputings:
- [15] That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world;

### Phil.4

[8] Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

# **Colossians**

## Col.3

- [8] But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth.
- [9] Lie not one to another;
- [13] Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any.
- [14] And above all these things put on charity, which is the bond of perfectness.
- [15] And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in

one body; and be ye thankful.

- [19] Husbands, love your wives, and be not bitter against them.
- [20] Children, obey your parents in all things: for this is well pleasing unto the Lord.
- [21] Fathers, provoke not your children to anger, lest they be discouraged.
- [25] But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is no respect of persons.

### Col.4

- [1] Masters, give unto your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.
- [5] Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming the time.
- [6] Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man.

# 1 Thessalonians

## 1Thes.2

- [7] But we were gentle among you, even as a nurse cherisheth her children:
- [11] As ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of you, as a father doth his children,

#### 1Thes.4

- [9] But as touching brotherly love ye need not that I write unto you: for ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another.
- [11] And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands,
- [12] That ye may walk honestly toward them that are without, and that ye may have lack of nothing.

#### 1Thes.5

[5] Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

- [13] And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. And be at peace among yourselves.
- [14] Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are unruly, comfort the feebleminded, support the weak, be patient toward all men.
- [15] See that none render evil for evil unto any man; but ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all men.
- [16] Rejoice evermore.
- [18] In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God.
- [21] Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.
- [22] Abstain from all appearance of evil.
- [23] And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless.

## 2 Thessalonian

#### 2Thes.2

- [3] Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;
- [4] Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.
- [7] For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.
- [8] And then shall that Wicked be revealed:
- [17] Comfort your hearts, and stablish you in every good word and work.

### 2Thes.3

- [2] And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith.
- [3] But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep you from evil.
- [10] For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither should he eat.
- [11] For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are busybodies.
- [12] Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.

[15] Yet count him not as an enemy, but admonish him as a brother.

# 1 Timothy

### **1Tim.1**

- [5] Now the end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience:
- [6] From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling;
- [7] Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.
- [8] But we know that the law is good, if a man use it lawfully;
- [9] Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers,

### **1Tim.2**

- [1] I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men;
- [2] For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty.

#### **1Tim.3**

- [1] This is a true saying, If a man desire the office of a bishop, he desireth a good work.
- [3] Not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous;
- [8] Likewise must the deacons be not doubletongued, not greedy of filthy lucre;

## 1Tim.5

- [1] Rebuke not an elder, but intreat him as a father; and the younger men as brethren;
- [2] The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity.
- [3] Honour widows that are widows indeed.
- [10] Well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children, if she have

lodged strangers, if she have washed the saints' feet, if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work.

- [18] For the scripture saith, Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, The labourer is worthy of his reward.
- [22] Lay hands suddenly on no man, neither be partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure.
- [23] Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities.
- [24] Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after.
- [25] Likewise also the good works of some are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

### **1Tim.6**

- [4] He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,
- [5] Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself.
- [6] But godliness with contentment is great gain.
- [7] For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.
- [8] And having food and raiment let us be therewith content.
- [9] But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.
- [10] For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.
- [11] But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.
- [17] Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy;
- [18] That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate;

# 2 Timothy

- [6] Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands.
- [7] For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.

### **2Tim.2**

- [15] Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.
- [16] But shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness.
- [20] But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour, and some to dishonour.
- [21] If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and prepared unto every good work.
- [22] Flee also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord out of a pure heart.
- [23] But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes.
- [24] And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient,
- [25] In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth;
- [26] And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

### **2Tim.3**

- [1] This know also, that perilous times shall come.
- [2] For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,
- [3] Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,
- [4] Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;
- [7] Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.
- [9] But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all men, as theirs also was.
- [10] But thou hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, charity, patience,
- [13] But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being

deceived.

[17] That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

## **2Tim.4**

- [6] For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand.
- [7] I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith:

# **Titus**

## Tit.1

- [7] For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not selfwilled, not soon angry, no striker, not given to filthy lucre;
- [8] But a lover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober, just, holy, temperate;
- [10] For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers:
- [11] Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.
- [16] They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

## Tit.2

- [1] But speak thou the things which become sound doctrine:
- [2] That the aged men be sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience.
- [3] The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, teachers of good things;
- [4] That they may teach the young women to love their husbands, to love their children,
- [6] Young men likewise exhort to be sober minded.
- [7] In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity,
- [8] Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

### Tit.3

- [2] To speak evil of no man, to be no brawlers, but gentle, shewing all meekness unto all men.
- [3] For we ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating one another.
- [14] And let ours also learn to maintain good works for necessary uses, that they be not unfruitful.

## **Hebrews**

### Heb.1

- [9] Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness.
- [10] And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands:

### Heb.2

- [1] Therefore we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should let them slip.
- [2] For if the word spoken by angels was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward;

## Heb.3

[4] For every house is builded by some man; but he that built all things is God.

### Heb.6

- [7] For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God:
- [10] For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love.
- [11] And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence to the full assurance of hope unto the end:
- [12] That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience

inherit the promises.

[19] Which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that within the veil;

## **Heb.12**

- [1] Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,
- [11] Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.
- [14] Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:

### **Heb.13**

- [1] Let brotherly love continue.
- [2] Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares.
- [3] Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; and them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body.
- [5] Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have.
- [9] Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines.
- [18] Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly.

# **James**

## Jas.1

- [2] My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations;
- [3] Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience.
- [4] But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.
- [5] If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and

upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.

- [8] A double minded man is unstable in all his ways.
- [10] But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.
- [11] For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.
- [19] Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath:
- [20] For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.
- [25] But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.
- [26] If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain.
- [27] Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

### Jas.2

- [2] For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment;
- [3] And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool:
- [5] Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith?
- [6] But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats?
- [7] Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called?
- [8] If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:
- [12] So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty.
- [13] For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.
- [14] What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him?
- [15] If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food,
- [16] And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled;

notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit?

- [17] Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone.
- [18] Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.
- [19] Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.
- [20] But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?
- [24] Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.
- [26] For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

### Jas.3

- [3] Behold, we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body.
- [4] Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth.
- [5] Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth!
- [6] And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.
- [7] For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of mankind:
- [8] But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison.
- [10] Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.
- [11] Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet water and bitter?
- [12] Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh.
- [13] Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom.
- [14] But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth.
- [15] This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish.
- [16] For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.
- [17] But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy.
- [18] And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

#### Jas.4

- [14] Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.
- [16] But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil.
- [17] Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

## Jas.5

- [1] Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you.
- [2] Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are motheaten.
- [3] Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days.
- [4] Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord.
- [5] Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter.
- [6] Ye have condemned and killed the just; and he doth not resist you.
- [13] Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms.

# 1 Peter

#### 1Pet.3

- [1] Likewise, ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands;
- [8] Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous:
- [9] Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing.
- [10] For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile:
- [11] Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it.
- [12] For the eyes of God are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their

prayers: but the face of God is against them that do evil.

### 1Pet.4

[15] But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evildoer, or as a busybody in other men's matters.

### 1Pet.5

- [2] Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind;
- [6] Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time:
- [8] Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:
- [14] Greet ye one another with a kiss of charity. Peace be with you all that are in Christ Jesus. Amen.

# 2 Peter

## 2Pet.1

- [2] Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God,
- [7] And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity.
- [19] We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts:

### 2Pet.2

- [1] But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.
- [2] And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.
- [3] And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of

you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not.

- [9] God knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished:
- [19] While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage.

### 2Pet.3

[17] Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness.

## 1 John

### 1John.1

- [1] That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life;
- [4] And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full.
- [8] If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.

#### 1.John.2

- [9] He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now.
- [10] He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none occasion of stumbling in him.
- [11] But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes.

### 1John.3

- [11] For this is the message that ye heard from the beginning, that we should love one another.
- [12] Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore

slew he him? Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

- [13] Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you.
- [17] But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?
- [18] My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.
- [20] For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.

### 1.John.4

- [1] Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.
- [2] Hereby know ye the Spirit of God:
- [6] We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.
- [7] Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God.
- [8] He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love.
- [11] Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.
- [12] If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and God's love is perfected in us.
- [18] There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love.
- [20] If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen?
- [21] And this commandment have we God, That he who loveth God love his brother also.

### 1.John.5

[2] By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God.

# 3 John

#### 3.John.1

- [2] Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth.
- [5] Beloved, thou doest faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the brethren, and to strangers;
- [6] Which have borne witness of thy charity before the church: whom if thou bring forward on their journey after a godly sort, thou shalt do well:
- [11] Beloved, follow not that which is evil, but that which is good. He that doeth good is of God: but he that doeth evil hath not seen God.
- [14] But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak face to face. Peace be to thee. Our friends salute thee. Greet the friends by name.

# **Revelation**

## **Rev.11**

[18] And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come; and thou shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth.